## 1st USAMO 1972

## Problem 1

Let $(a, b, \ldots, k)$ denote the greatest common divisor of the integers $a, b, \ldots k$ and $[a, b, \ldots, k]$ denote their least common multiple. Show that for any positive integers $a, b, c$ we have $(a, b, c)^{2}[a, b][b, c][c, a]=[a, b$, $c]^{2}(a, b)(b, c)(c, a)$.

## Solution

If we express $a, b, c$ as a product of primes then the gcd has each prime to the smallest power and the lcm has each prime to the largest power. So the equation given is equivalent to showing that $2 \min (r, s, t)+\max (r, s)$ $+\max (\mathrm{s}, \mathrm{t})+\max (\mathrm{t}, \mathrm{r})=2 \max (\mathrm{r}, \mathrm{s}, \mathrm{t})+\min (\mathrm{r}, \mathrm{s})+\min (\mathrm{s}, \mathrm{t})+\min (\mathrm{t}, \mathrm{r})$ for non-negative integers $\mathrm{r}, \mathrm{s}, \mathrm{t}$. Assume $\mathrm{r} \leq \mathrm{s} \leq \mathrm{t}$. Then each side is $2 \mathrm{r}+\mathrm{s}+2 \mathrm{t}$.

## Problem 2

A tetrahedron has opposite sides equal. Show that all faces are acute-angled.

## Solution

Let the tetrahedron be ABCD . Let M be the midpoint of BC . We have $\mathrm{AM}+\mathrm{MD}>\mathrm{AD}\left(^{*}\right)$. Now the triangles ABC and DCB are congruent because $\mathrm{AB}=\mathrm{DC}, \mathrm{BC}=\mathrm{CB}$ and $\mathrm{AC}=\mathrm{DB}$. Hence $\mathrm{AM}=\mathrm{DM}$. Also $\mathrm{AD}=\mathrm{BC}=2 \mathrm{MC}$. So $\left({ }^{*}\right)$ implies that $\mathrm{AM}>\mathrm{MC}$. But that implies that angle BAC is acute. Similarly for all the other angles.

## Problem 3

n digits, none of them 0 , are randomly (and independently) generated, find the probability that their product is divisible by 10 .

## Solution

Answer: $1-(8 / 9)^{\mathrm{n}}-(5 / 9)^{\mathrm{n}}+(4 / 9)^{\mathrm{n}}$.
A number is divisible by 10 iff it has an even number and a 5 amongst its digits. The probability of no 5 is $(8 / 9)^{\mathrm{n}}$. The probability of no even number is $(5 / 9)^{\mathrm{n}}$. The probability of no 5 and no even number is $(4 / 9)^{\mathrm{n}}$. Hence result.

## Problem 4

Let $k$ be the real cube root of 2 . Find integers $A, B, C, a, b, c$ such that $\left|\left(A x^{2}+B x+C\right) /\left(a x^{2}+b x+c\right)-k\right|<1$ $\mathrm{x}-\mathrm{k} \mid$ for all non-negative rational x .

## Solution

Taking the limit, we must have $\left(\mathrm{Ak}^{2}+\mathrm{Bk}+\mathrm{C}\right)=\mathrm{k}\left(\mathrm{ak}^{2}+\mathrm{bk}+\mathrm{c}\right)$, so $\mathrm{A}=\mathrm{b}, \mathrm{B}=\mathrm{c}, \mathrm{C}=2 \mathrm{a}$. Now notice that $\left(b x^{2}+c x+2 a\right)-k\left(a x^{2}+b x+c\right)=(b-a k) x^{2}+(c-b k) x+(2 a-c k)=(x-k)\left((b-a k) x+c-a k^{2}\right)$. So we require $\left|(b-a k) x+c-a k^{2}\right|<\left|a x^{2}+b x+c\right|$ for all $x \geq 0$.

There are many ways to satisfy this. For example, take $a=1, b=c=2$. Then $(b-a k) x$ is always positive and less than bx for positive x , and $\mathrm{c}-\mathrm{ak}^{2}$ is positive and less than c .

## Problem 5

A pentagon is such that each triangle formed by three adjacent vertices has area 1. Find its area, but show that there are infinitely many incongruent pentagons with this property.

## Solution

Let the pentagon be ABCDE . Triangles BCD and ECD have the same area, so B and E are the same perpendicular distance from CD , so BE is parallel to CD . The same applies to the other diagonals (each is parallel to the side with which it has no endpoints in common). Let BD and CE meet at X . Then ABXE is a parallelogram, so area $\mathrm{BXE}=$ area $\mathrm{EAB}=1$. Also area $\mathrm{CDX}+$ area $\mathrm{EDX}=$ area $\mathrm{CDX}+$ area $\mathrm{BCX}=1$. Put
area $E D X=x$. Then $D X / X B=$ area $E D X /$ area $B X E=x / 1$ and also $=$ area $C D X /$ area $B C X=(1-x) / x$. So $x^{2}+$ $x-1=0, x=\sqrt{5}-1) / 2($ we know $x<0$, so it cannot be the other root). Hence area $A B C D E=3+x=(\sqrt{5}+$ 5)/2.

Take any triangle XCD of area $(3-\sqrt{ } 5) / 2$ and extend $D X$ to $B$, so that BCD has area 1 , and extend CX to E so that CDE has area 1. Then take BA parallel to CE and EA parallel to BD. It is easy to check that the pentagon has the required property.

## 2nd USAMO 1973

## Problem 1

Show that if two points lie inside a regular tetrahedron the angle they subtend at a vertex is less than $\pi / 3$.

## Solution

Let the tetrahedron be ABCD and the points be P and Q . Note that we are asked to prove the result for any vertex, not just some. So consider angle PAQ. Let the rays AP, AQ meet the plane BCD at $\mathrm{P}^{\prime}, \mathrm{Q}^{\prime}$ respectively. So we have to show that angle $P^{\prime} A Q^{\prime}<60^{\circ}$ for $P^{\prime}$ and $Q^{\prime}$ interior points of the triangle $B C D$. Extend $\mathrm{P}^{\prime} \mathrm{Q}^{\prime}$ to meet the sides of the triangle at X and Y . Without loss of generality, X lies BC and Y lies on CD. Obviously if is sufficient to show that angle XAY $<60^{\circ}$.

X and Y cannot both be vertices (or $\mathrm{P}^{\prime}, \mathrm{Q}^{\prime}$ would not have been interior points of the triangle and hence P and Q would not have been strictly inside the tetrahedron). So suppose X is not a vertex. We show that XY $<=$ XD . Consider triangle $\mathrm{XYD} . \angle \mathrm{XDY}<\angle \mathrm{BDC}=60^{\circ}$, but $\angle \mathrm{XYD}=\angle \mathrm{XCD}+\angle \mathrm{CXY} \geq 60^{\circ}$, so $\angle \mathrm{XDY}<$ $\angle X Y D$. Hence $\mathrm{XY} \leq \mathrm{XD}$. But $\mathrm{XD}=\mathrm{AX}$ (consider, for example, the congruent triangles AXB and DXB ). Hence $X Y<A X$. Similarly, $X Y \leq A Y$. Hence angle XAY $<60^{\circ}$.

## Problem 2

The sequence $a_{n}$ is defined by $a_{1}=a_{2}=1, a_{n+2}=a_{n+1}+2 a_{n}$. The sequence $b_{n}$ is defined by $b_{1}=1, b_{2}=7$, $b_{n+2}=2 b_{n+1}+3 b_{n}$. Show that the only integer in both sequences is 1 .

## Solution

We can solve the first recurrence relation to give $a_{n}=A(-1)^{n}+B 2^{n}$. Using $a_{1}$ and $a_{2}$, we get $a_{n}=\left(2^{n}+(-\right.$
$\left.1)^{n+1}\right) / 3$. Similarly, for the second recurrence relation we get $b_{n}=2.3^{n-1}+(-1)^{n}$. So if $a_{m}=b_{n}$ then $2.3^{n}+3(-$ $1)^{\mathrm{n}}=2^{\mathrm{m}}+(-1)^{\mathrm{m}+1}$ or $2^{\mathrm{m}}=2.3^{\mathrm{n}}+3(-1)^{\mathrm{n}}+(-1)^{\mathrm{m}}$.

If $\mathrm{m}=1$ or 2 , then we find $\mathrm{n}=1$ is the only solution, corresponding to the fact that the term 1 is in both sequences. If $m>2$, then $2^{m}=0 \bmod 8$. But $3^{n}=(-1)^{n} \bmod 4$, so $2.3^{n}+3(-1)^{n}+(-1)^{m}=5(-1)^{n}+(-1)^{m} \bmod 8$ which cannot be $0 \bmod 8$. So there are no solutions for $m>2$.

## Problem 3

Three vertices of a regular $2 \mathrm{n}+1$ sided polygon are chosen at random. Find the probability that the center of the polygon lies inside the resulting triangle.

## Solution

Answer: $(\mathrm{n}+1) /(4 \mathrm{n}-2)$.
Label the first vertex picked as 1 and the others as $2,3, \ldots, 2 n+1$ (in order). There are $2 n(2 n-1) / 2$ ways of choosing the next two vertices. If the second vertex is 2 (or $2 n+1$ ), then there is just one way of picking the third vertex so that the center lies in the triangle (vertex $n+2$ ). If the second vertex is 3 (or $2 n$ ), then there are two $(n+2, n+3)$ and so on. So the total number of favourable triangles is $2(1+2+\ldots+n)=n(n+1)$. Thus the required probability is $(n+1) /(4 n-2)$.

## Problem 4

Find all complex numbers $x, y, z$ which satisfy $x+y+z=x^{2}+y^{2}+z^{2}=x^{3}+y^{3}+z^{3}=3$.

## Solution

Answer: 1, 1, 1.
We have $(x+y+z)^{2}=\left(x^{2}+y^{2}+z^{2}\right)+2(x y+y z+z x)$, so $x y+y z+z x=3$.
$(x+y+z)^{3}=\left(x^{3}+y^{3}+z^{3}\right)+3\left(x^{2} y+x y^{2}+y^{2} z+y z^{2}+z^{2} x+z x^{2}\right)+6 x y z$, so $8=\left(x^{2} y+x y^{2}+y^{2} z+y z^{2}+z^{2} x\right.$
$\left.+z x^{2}\right)+2 x y z$. But $(x+y+z)(x y+y z+z x)=\left(x^{2} y+x y^{2}+y^{2} z+y z^{2}+z^{2} x+z x^{2}\right)+3 x y z$, so $x y z=-1$. Hence $x, y, z$ are the roots of the cubic $w^{3}-3 w^{2}+3 w-1=(w-1)^{3}$. Hence $x=y=z=1$.

## Problem 5

Show that the cube roots of three distinct primes cannot be terms in an arithmetic progression (whether consecutive or not).

## Solution

Suppose the primes are $p, q$, $r$ so that $q^{1 / 3}=p^{1 / 3}+m d, r^{1 / 3}=p^{1 / 3}+n d$, where $m$ and $n$ (but not necessarily d) are integers. Then $n q^{1 / 3}-\mathrm{mr}^{1 / 3}=(\mathrm{n}-\mathrm{m}) \mathrm{p}^{1 / 3}$. Cubing: $\mathrm{n}^{3} \mathrm{q}-3 \mathrm{n}^{2} \mathrm{mq}^{2 / 3} \mathrm{r}^{1 / 3}+3 \mathrm{~nm}^{2} q^{1 / 3} \mathrm{r}^{2 / 3}-\mathrm{m}^{3} \mathrm{r}=(\mathrm{n}-\mathrm{m})^{3} \mathrm{p}$, or $q^{1 / 3} r^{1 / 3}\left(\mathrm{mr}^{1 / 3}-\mathrm{nq}^{1 / 3}\right)=\left((\mathrm{n}-\mathrm{m})^{3} \mathrm{p}+\mathrm{m}^{3} \mathrm{r}-\mathrm{n}^{3} \mathrm{q}\right) /(3 \mathrm{mn})$. But $\mathrm{mr}^{1 / 3}-\mathrm{nq}^{1 / 3}=(\mathrm{m}-\mathrm{n}) \mathrm{p}^{1 / 3}$, so we have $(\mathrm{pqr})^{1 / 3}=((\mathrm{n}-$ $\left.m)^{3} p+m^{3} r-n^{3} q\right) /(3 m n(m-n))(*)$.

It is now clear that we do not need $p, q, r$ prime, just that $p q r$ is not a cube, for then by the usual argument it must be irrational so that $\left({ }^{*}\right)$ is impossible.

## 3rd USAMO 1974

## Problem 1

$p(x)$ is a polynomial with integral coefficients. Show that there are no solutions to the equations $p(a)=b$, $\mathrm{p}(\mathrm{b})=\mathrm{c}, \mathrm{p}(\mathrm{c})=\mathrm{a}$, with $\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{b}, \mathrm{c}$ distinct integers.

## Solution

Suppose there $a, b, c$ satisfy the equations. Then $p(x)=(x-a) q(x)+b=(x-b) r(x)+c=(x-c) s(x)+a$ for some polynomials $q(x), r(x), s(x)$ with integer coefficients. Hence $(b-a) q(b)+b=p(b)=c$, so $(b-a)$ divides $(c-b)$. Similarly, $(c-b)$ divides $(a-c)$, and $(a-c)$ divides $(b-a)$. But $(b-a)$ divides $(c-b)$ divides $(a-c)$ implies that $(b-a)$ divides $(a-c)$. So we have $(b-a)$ and $(a-c)$ dividing each other. Hence $(b-a)= \pm(a-c)$.

If $\mathrm{b}-\mathrm{a}=\mathrm{a}-\mathrm{c}$, then $\mathrm{b}-\mathrm{c}=(\mathrm{b}-\mathrm{a})+(\mathrm{a}-\mathrm{c})=2(\mathrm{a}-\mathrm{c})$. But $(\mathrm{b}-\mathrm{a})$ divides $2(\mathrm{a}-\mathrm{c})$ (and both are non-zero since $\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{b}, \mathrm{c}$ are distinct), so that is impossible. If $\mathrm{b}-\mathrm{a}=-(\mathrm{a}-\mathrm{c})$, the $\mathrm{b}=\mathrm{c}$, contradicting the fact that they are distinct. So there are no solutions.

## Problem 2

Show that for any positive reals $x, y, z$ we have $x^{x} y^{y} z^{z} \geq(x y z)^{a}$, where $a$ is the arithmetic mean of $x, y, z$.

## Solution

Without loss of generality $x \geq y \geq z$. We have $x^{x} y^{y} \geq x^{y} y^{x}$, because that is equivalent to $(x / y)^{x} \geq(x / y)^{y}$ which is obviously true. Similarly $y^{y} z^{z} \geq y^{z} z^{y}$ and $z^{z} x^{x} \geq z^{x} x^{z}$. Multiplying these three together we get $\left(x^{x} y^{y} z^{z}\right)^{x} \geq$ $x^{y+z} y^{z+x} z^{x+y}$. Multiplying both sides by $x^{x} y^{y} z^{z}$ gives $\left(x^{x} y^{y} z^{z}\right)^{3} \geq(x y z)^{3 a}$. Taking cube roots gives the required result.

## Problem 3

Two points in a thin spherical shell are joined by a curve shorter than the diameter of the shell. Show that the curve lies entirely in one hemisphere.

## Solution

Suppose the shell has diameter 2. Let M be the midpoint of the curve. Let O be the center of the shell and X the midpoint of MO. Let $S$ be the circle center $X$ radius $\sqrt{3}) / 2$ in the plane normal to OM. Then $S$ lies in the shell and every point of $S$ is a distance (in space) of 1 from $M$. Hence the curve cannot cross $S$ (because if it crossed at $Y$, we would have $S Y \geq 1$ along the curve, but the curve has length $<2$, so $\mathrm{SY}<1$. So we have a stronger result than required.

## Problem 4

A, B, C play a series of games. Each game is between two players, The next game is between the winner and the person who was not playing. The series continues until one player has won two games. He wins the series. A is the weakest player, C the strongest. Each player has a fixed probability of winning against a given opponent. A chooses who plays the first game. Show that he should choose to play himself against B.

## Solution

It must be wrong to choose B against $C$, for then after the first game (whatever its outcome) A would be playing one of the other players (X), and that player would already have won a game. That is a worse position than playing that person as the first game, because if he loses the game then X has won the series, whereas if he lost to $X$ on the first game, there is still a chance A could win the series. [If he wins the game as the second game, then he is certainly no better off than he would be after winning the match as the first game.]

Use XbY to denote that X beats Y . If A chooses to play B in the first game, then he wins the series if either (1) $\mathrm{AbB}, \mathrm{AbC}$, (2) $\mathrm{AbB}, \mathrm{CbA}, \mathrm{BbC}, \mathrm{AbB}$, or (3) $\mathrm{BbA}, \mathrm{CbB}, \mathrm{AbC}, \mathrm{AbB}$. If A plays C in the first game, then he wins the series if (1') $\mathrm{AbC}, \mathrm{AbB},\left(2^{\prime}\right) \mathrm{AbC}, \mathrm{BbA}, \mathrm{CbB}, \mathrm{AbC},\left(3^{\prime}\right) \mathrm{CbA}, \mathrm{BbC}, \mathrm{AbB}, \mathrm{AbC}$. Evidently the probability of (1) is the same as the probability of (1'). If we compare (2) and (3') they are the same except that in (2) A must beat B and in (3') A must beat C. Similarly, if we compare (3) and (2') they are the same except that in (3) A must beat B and in ( $2^{\prime}$ ) A must beat C . We assume that, since C is a stronger player than $B$, A is more likely to beat $B$ than $C$. Hence $\operatorname{prob}(2)>\operatorname{prob}\left(3^{\prime}\right)$ and $\operatorname{prob}(3)>\operatorname{prob}\left(2^{\prime}\right)$. Thus A should choose to play B in the first game.

## Problem 5

A point inside an equilateral triangle with side 1 is a distance $a, b, c$ from the vertices. The triangle ABC has $\mathrm{BC}=\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{CA}=\mathrm{b}, \mathrm{AB}=\mathrm{c}$. The sides subtend equal angles at a point inside it. Show that sum of the distances of the point from the vertices is 1 .

## Solution

Let D be the point inside ABC , so that $\angle \mathrm{ADB}=\angle \mathrm{BDC}=120^{\circ}$. The key is to start from ABC and to rotate the triangle BDC through $60^{\circ}$ away from the triangle ADB . After that everything is routine.

Suppose D goes to $\mathrm{D}^{\prime}$ and C to $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}$. Then $\mathrm{BD}=\mathrm{BD}^{\prime}$ and $\angle \mathrm{DBD}^{\prime}=60^{\circ}$, so $\mathrm{BDD}^{\prime}$ is equilateral. Hence $\angle \mathrm{D}^{\prime} \mathrm{DB}$ $=60^{\circ} . \angle \mathrm{BDA}=120^{\circ}$, so $\mathrm{ADD}^{\prime}$ is a straight line. Also $\angle \mathrm{DD}^{\prime} \mathrm{B}=60^{\circ}$ and $\angle \mathrm{C}^{\prime} \mathrm{D}^{\prime} \mathrm{B}=120^{\circ}$, so $\mathrm{DD}^{\prime} \mathrm{C}^{\prime}$ is a straight line. Thus $\mathrm{AC}^{\prime}$ has length $\mathrm{DA}+\mathrm{DB}+\mathrm{DC}$.

Note that $\mathrm{BC}=\mathrm{BC}^{\prime}$ and $\angle \mathrm{CBC}=60^{\circ}$, so $\mathrm{CBC}^{\prime}$ is equilateral. Hence $\angle \mathrm{CC}^{\prime} \mathrm{B}=60^{\circ}$. Now take Y such that $\mathrm{AC}^{\prime} \mathrm{Y}$ is equilateral, Y is on the opposite side of $\mathrm{AC}^{\prime}$ to C . Then $\angle \mathrm{BC}^{\prime} \mathrm{Y}=60^{\circ}-\angle \mathrm{AC} \mathrm{C}^{\prime} \mathrm{B}=\angle \mathrm{CC}^{\prime} \mathrm{A}$. Also $\mathrm{BC}^{\prime}=\mathrm{CC}^{\prime}$ and $\mathrm{YC}^{\prime}=\mathrm{AC}^{\prime}$, so triangles $\mathrm{BC}^{\prime} \mathrm{Y}$ and $\mathrm{CC}^{\prime} \mathrm{A}$ are congruent. Hence $\mathrm{BY}=\mathrm{CA}=\mathrm{b}$. Also $\mathrm{BC}^{\prime}=\mathrm{BC}=$ a and $\mathrm{BA}=\mathrm{c}$. Thus B is a point inside an equilateral triangle and distances $\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{b}, \mathrm{c}$ from the vertices. Hence the triangle must have side 1 . So $\mathrm{DA}+\mathrm{DB}+\mathrm{DC}=\mathrm{AC}^{\prime}=1$.

## 4th USAMO 1975

## Problem 1

Show that for any non-negative reals $x, y,[5 x]+[5 y] \geq[3 x+y]+[x+3 y]$. Hence or otherwise show that (5a)! $(5 b)!/(a!b!(3 a+b)!(a+3 b)!)$ is integral for any positive integers $a, b$.

## Solution

If is obviously sufficient to prove that $[5 x]+[5 y] \geq[3 x+y]+[x+3 y]$ for $0<x<y<1$. If $2 x \geq y$, then $[5 x] \geq$ $[3 x+y]$ and $[5 y] \geq[x+3 y]$, so the result holds. So assume $2 x<y$. It is now a question of examining a lot of cases.

If $y<2 / 5$, then $3 x+y<5 y / 2<1$, so $[3 x+y]=0$, and $[3 y+x]<=[5 y]$, so the result holds. If $2 / 5 \leq y<3 / 5$ and $x<1 / 5$, then $[5 y]=2,[3 x+y]=0$ or 1 and $[x+3 y]=1$. If $2 / 5 \leq y<3 / 5$ and $x \geq 1 / 5$, the $[5 x]+[5 y]=3,[3 x+y]$
$=1,[x+3 y]=1$ or 2 . If $3 / 5 \leq y<4 / 5$, then $[5 y]=3,[3 x+y]=0$ or $1,[x+3 y]=2$ or 3 . If $y \geq 4 / 5$ and $x<1 / 5$, then $[5 x]+[5 y]=4,[3 x+y]=0$ or $1,[x+3 y]=2$ or 3 . If $y \geq 4 / 5$ and $1 / 5 \leq x$, then $[5 x]+[5 y]=5,[3 x+y]=2$, $[x+3 y]=2$ or 3 .

The highest power of a prime $p$ dividing $n!$ is $[n / p]+\left[n / p^{2}\right]+\left[n / p^{3}\right]+\ldots$. Thus it is sufficient to show that $[5 m / p]+[5 n / p] \geq[(3 m+n) / p]+[(m+3 n) / p]$, which follows immediately from the previous result, putting $x$ $=\mathrm{m} / \mathrm{p}, \mathrm{y}=\mathrm{n} / \mathrm{p}$.

## Problem 2

Show that for any tetrahedron the sum of the squares of the lengths of two opposite edges is at most the sum of the squares of the other four.

## Solution

Let the vertices be $A, B, C, D$. We will show that $A B^{2}+C D^{2} \leq A C^{2}+A D^{2}+B C^{2}+B D^{2}$. Use vectors with origin A. Let the vectors from $A$ to $B, C, D$ be $\mathbf{B}, \mathbf{C}, \mathbf{D}$ respectively. We have to show that $\mathbf{B}^{2}+(\mathbf{C}-$ $\mathbf{D})^{2} \leq \mathbf{C}^{2}+\mathbf{D}^{2}+(\mathbf{B}-\mathbf{C})^{2}+(\mathbf{B}-\mathbf{D})^{2}$. Rearranging, this is equivalent to $(\mathbf{B}-\mathbf{C}-\mathbf{D})^{2} \geq 0$.

## Problem 3

A polynomial $p(x)$ of degree $n$ satisfies $p(0)=0, p(1)=1 / 2, p(2)=2 / 3, \ldots, p(n)=n /(n+1)$. Find $p(n+1)$.

## Solution

The polynomial $(x+1) p(x)-x$ has degree $n+1$ and zeros at $0,1,2, \ldots, n$, so it must be $k x(x-1)(x-2) \ldots(x$ $-n$ ). Also it has value 1 at $x=-1$, so $k(n+1)!(-1)^{n+1}$. Hence $(n+2) p(n+1)-(n+1)=(-1)^{n+1}$. So for $n$ odd, $\mathrm{p}(\mathrm{n}+1)=1$, and for n even, $\mathrm{p}(\mathrm{n}+1)=\mathrm{n} /(\mathrm{n}+2)$.

## Problem 4

Two circles intersect at two points, one of them $X$. Find $Y$ on one circle and $Z$ on the other, so that $X, Y$ and Z are collinear and XY.XZ is as large as possible.

## Solution

Let the circle through XY have center O and the other circle have center $\mathrm{O}^{\prime} . \mathrm{XY}=2 \mathrm{OX} \sin \mathrm{XOY}, \mathrm{XZ}=2$ $\mathrm{O}^{\prime} \mathrm{X} \sin \mathrm{XOZ}$, so we wish to maximise $2 \sin \mathrm{XOY} \sin \mathrm{XO}$ 'Z. But $1 / 2 \angle \mathrm{XOY}=90^{\circ}-\angle \mathrm{OXY}, 1 / 2 \angle \mathrm{XO}^{\prime} \mathrm{Z}=$ $90^{\circ}-\angle \mathrm{OXZ}$, so $1 / 2 \angle \mathrm{XOY}+1 / 2 \angle \mathrm{XO}^{\prime} \mathrm{Z}=\angle \mathrm{OXO}^{\prime}$, which is fixed. Thus $\angle \mathrm{XOY}+\angle \mathrm{XO} \mathrm{Z}$ is fixed. But $2 \sin X O Y \sin X O^{\prime} Z=\cos \left(X O Y-X O^{\prime} Z\right)-\cos \left(X O Y+X O^{\prime} Z\right)$, so we maximise by taking $X O Y=X O^{\prime} Z$.

Note that in this case $\angle \mathrm{OYZ}=\angle \mathrm{O}^{\prime} Z \mathrm{ZY}$, so if we extend YO and $Z O^{\prime}$ to meet at C , then $\mathrm{CY}=\mathrm{CZ}$ and hence C is the center of a circle containing the two circles and touching them at Y and Z . Also $\angle \mathrm{CZY}=\angle \mathrm{OXY}$, so $O^{\prime} Z$ is parallel to OX. Similarly OY is parallel to $O^{\prime} X$, which shows how to construct Y and Z.

## Problem 5

A pack of n cards, including three aces, is well shuffled. Cards are turned over in turn. Show that the expected number of cards that must be turned over to reach the second ace is $(\mathrm{n}+1) / 2$.

## Solution

For each arrangement $A$ of the cards, let $A^{\prime}$ be the reflection about the middle of the pack, so that if a card is in position $m$ in $A$, then it is in position ( $n+1-m$ ) in $A^{\prime}$. Then all possible arrangements can be grouped into pairs ( $A, A^{\prime}$ ) (note that A cannot equal $A^{\prime}$ ). If the position of the second ace in $A$ is $m$, then it is $n+1-m$ in $A^{\prime}$, so the average over A and $\mathrm{A}^{\prime}$ is $(\mathrm{n}+1) / 2$. Hence that is also the average over all the arrangements.

## 5th USAMO 1976

## Problem 1

The squares of a $4 \times 7$ chess board are colored red or blue. Show that however the coloring is done, we can find a rectangle with four distinct corner squares all the same color. Find a counter-example to show that this is not true for a $4 \times 6$ board.

## Solution

A counter-example for $4 \times 6$ is:

| R | B | R | B | R | B |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| R | B | B | R | B | R |
| B | R | R | B | B | R |
| B | R | B | R | R | B |

Every column has two blue and two red squares and no two columns have the red squares in the same two rows or the blue squares in the same two rows, so there can be no rectangles.
Suppose there is a counter-example for a $4 \times 7$ rectangle. Suppose it has three red squares in the first column. Then in those rows each remaining column can have at most one red square, so four remaining columns each have at least two blue squares in those three columns. Hence two of those columns have blue squares in the same two rows and hence a blue cornered rectangle. Contradiction. Similarly if there are three blue squares in the first column. So each column must have two red and two blue squares. But there are only 6 ways of choosing 2 items from 4 , so two columns must have red squares in the same rows. Contradiction.

## Problem 2

AB is a fixed chord of a circle, not a diameter. CD is a variable diameter. Find the locus of the intersection of AC and BD .

## Solution

Let the lines meet at X and suppose X lies outside the circle. $\angle \mathrm{AXB}=\angle \mathrm{AXD}$ (same angle) $=180 \mathrm{deg}-\angle$ $\mathrm{XAD}-\angle \mathrm{XDA}=90^{\circ}-\angle \mathrm{XDA}\left(\mathrm{CD}\right.$ is a diameter, so angle $\mathrm{CAD}=90^{\circ}$ ) $=90^{\circ}-\angle \mathrm{BDA}$ (same angle). But $\angle$ $B D A$ is constant, so $\angle A X B$ is constant and hence $X$ lies on a circle through $A$ and $B$.

Let O be the center of the circle ABC and $\mathrm{O}^{\prime}$ the center of the circle ABX . We have $\angle \mathrm{AOB}=2 \angle \mathrm{ADB}, \angle$ $\mathrm{AO}^{\prime} \mathrm{B}=2 \angle \mathrm{AXB}$, so $\angle \mathrm{AOB}+\angle \mathrm{AO}^{\prime} \mathrm{B}=180^{\circ}$. Hence $\angle \mathrm{OAO}^{\prime}+\angle \mathrm{OBO}^{\prime}=180^{\circ}$. But $\angle \mathrm{OAO}^{\prime}=\angle \mathrm{OBO}^{\prime}$, so $\angle \mathrm{OAO}^{\prime}=90^{\circ}$. In other words, the circles are orthogonal.
If X lies inside the circle center O , then $\angle \mathrm{AXB}=\angle \mathrm{XAD}+\angle \mathrm{XDA}=\angle \mathrm{CAD}+\angle \mathrm{ADB}$ (same angles) $=$ $90^{\circ}+\angle \mathrm{ADB}$ (CD diameter). So X lies on the same circle.

Conversely, suppose X lies on the circle O'. Extend XA, XB to meet the circle center O at C and D respectively. If $X$ lies outside the circle center $O$, assume $C$ does not lie inside the circle center $\mathrm{O}^{\prime}$ (if not use D). Then $\angle \mathrm{CAD}=\angle \mathrm{AXD}+\angle \mathrm{ADX}=\angle \mathrm{AXB}+\angle \mathrm{ADB}$ (same angles) $=\left(\angle \mathrm{AO}^{\prime} \mathrm{B}+\angle \mathrm{AOB}\right) / 2=90^{\circ}$. Hence CD is a diameter.
If X lies inside the circle $\mathrm{O}^{\prime}$, then $\angle \mathrm{ABX}=90^{\circ}+\angle \mathrm{ADB}$. But $\angle \mathrm{AXB}=\angle \mathrm{ADB}+\angle \mathrm{XBD}$. So $\angle \mathrm{CBD}=\angle$ $\mathrm{XBD}=90^{\circ}$. Hence CD is a diameter.

## Problem 3

Find all integral solutions to $a^{2}+b^{2}+c^{2}=a^{2} b^{2}$.

## Solution

Answer: 0, 0, 0 .
Squares must be 0 or $1 \bmod 4$. Since the rhs is a square, each of the squares on the lhs must be $0 \bmod 4$. So a, $b$, $c$ are even. Put $a=2 a_{1}, b=2 b_{1}, c=2 c_{1}$. Then $a_{1}{ }^{2}+b_{1}{ }^{2}+c_{1}{ }^{2}=$ square. Repeating, we find that $a, b, c$ must each be divisible by an arbitrarily large power of 2 . So they must all be zero.

## Problem 4

A tetrahedron ABCD has edges of total length 1 . The angles at A ( BAC etc) are all $90^{\circ}$. Find the maximum volume of the tetrahedron.

## Solution

Answer: $(5 \sqrt{ } 2-7) / 162$.

Let the edges at $A$ have lengths $x, y$, $z$. Then the volume is $x y z / 6$ and the perimeter is $x+y+z+\sqrt{ }\left(x^{2}+y^{2}\right)+$ $\sqrt{ }\left(y^{2}+z^{2}\right)+\sqrt{ }\left(z^{2}+x^{2}\right)=1$. By AM/GM we have $x+y+z \geq 3 k$, where $k=(x y z)^{1 / 3}$. Also $x^{2}+y^{2} \geq 2 x y$, so $\sqrt{ }\left(x^{2}+y^{2}\right)+\sqrt{ }\left(y^{2}+z^{2}\right)+\sqrt{ }\left(z^{2}+x^{2}\right) \geq \sqrt{ }(2 x y)+\sqrt{ }(2 y x)+\sqrt{ }(2 z x)$. By AM/GM that is $>=3 \sqrt{ } 2 \mathrm{k}$. So we have $1 \geq$ $3(1+\sqrt{2})$ k. Hence $\mathrm{k}^{3} \leq(5 \sqrt{2}-7) / 27$. Hence the volume is at $\operatorname{most}(5 \sqrt{2}-7) / 162$. This is achieved if $\mathrm{x}=\mathrm{y}=\mathrm{z}$ $=(\sqrt{2}-1) / 3$. Then the other three sides are $(2-\sqrt{2}) / 3$ and the perimeter is 1 .

## Problem 5

The polynomials $a(x), b(x), c(x), d(x)$ satisfy $a\left(x^{5}\right)+x b\left(x^{5}\right)+x^{2} c\left(x^{5}\right)=\left(1+x+x^{2}+x^{3}+x^{4}\right) d(x)$. Show that $\mathrm{a}(\mathrm{x})$ has the factor $(\mathrm{x}-1)$.

## Solution

Take k to be a complex 5th root of 1 , so that $1+\mathrm{k}+\mathrm{k}^{2}+\mathrm{k}^{3}+\mathrm{k}^{4}=0$. Putting $\mathrm{x}=\mathrm{k}, \mathrm{k}^{2}, \mathrm{k}^{3}, \mathrm{k}^{4}$ in the given equation we get:

```
a(1) + k b(1) + k}\mp@subsup{}{}{2}c(1)=
a(1) + k}\mp@subsup{}{}{2}b(1) + k k"c(1) = 0 
a(1) + k b}b(1) + k c(1) = 0 
a(1) + k }\mp@subsup{}{}{4}b(1)+\mp@subsup{k}{}{3}c(1)=
```

Multiplying by $-k,-k^{2},-k^{3},-k^{4}$ respectively, we get
$-k a(1)-k^{2} b(1)-k^{3} c(1)=0$
$-k^{2} a(1)-k^{4} b(1)-k c(1)=0$
$-k^{3} a(1)-k b(1)-k^{4} c(1)=0$
$-k^{4} a(1)-k^{3} b(1)-k^{2} c(1)=0$
Adding all eight equations gives $5 \mathrm{a}(1)=0$. Hence $\mathrm{a}(\mathrm{x})$ has the root $\mathrm{x}=1$ and hence the factor $(\mathrm{x}-1)$.

## 6th USAMO 1977

## Problem 1

For which positive integers $\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{b}$ does $\left(\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{a}}+\ldots+\mathrm{x}+1\right)$ divide $\left(\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{ab}}+\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{ab-b}}+\ldots+\mathrm{x}^{2 \mathrm{~b}}+\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{b}}+1\right)$ ?

## Solution

Answer: $\mathrm{a}+1$ and b relatively prime.
The question is when $\left(\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{a}+1}-1\right) /(\mathrm{x}-1)$ divides $\left(\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{b}(a+1)}-1\right) /\left(\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{b}}-1\right)$ or when $\left(\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{a}+1}-1\right)\left(\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{b}}-1\right)$ divides $\left(\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{b}(a+1)}-\right.$ 1) $(x-1)$. Now both $\left(x^{a+1}-1\right)$ and $\left(x^{b}-1\right)$ divide $\left(x^{b(a+1)}-1\right)$. They both have a factor $(x-1)$, so if that is their only common factor, then their product divides $\left(x^{b(a+1)}-1\right)(x-1)$. That is true if $a+1$ and $b$ are relatively prime, for the roots of $\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{k}}-1$ are the kth roots of 1 . Thus if $\mathrm{a}+1$ and b are relatively prime, then the only (complex) number which is an ( $\mathrm{a}+1$ )th root of 1 and a bth root of 1 is 1 .

But suppose $d$ is a common factor of $a+1$ and $b$, then $\exp (2 \pi i / d)$ is a root of both $x^{a+1}-1$ and $x^{b}-1$. It is a root of $\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{b}(a+1)}-1$, but only with multiplicity 1 , so $\left(\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{a}+1}-1\right)\left(\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{b}}-1\right)$ does not divide $\left(\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{b}(a+1)}-1\right)(\mathrm{x}-1)$.

## Problem 2

The triangles ABC and DEF have AD, BE and CF parallel. Show that $[\mathrm{AEF}]+[\mathrm{DBF}]+[\mathrm{DEC}]+[\mathrm{DBC}]+$ $[\mathrm{AEC}]+[\mathrm{ABF}]=3[\mathrm{ABC}]+3[\mathrm{DEF}]$, where [XYZ] denotes the signed area of the triangle XYZ. Thus $[\mathrm{XYZ}]$ is + area XYZ if the order $\mathrm{X}, \mathrm{Y}, \mathrm{Z}$ is anti-clockwise and - area XYZ if the order $\mathrm{X}, \mathrm{Y}, \mathrm{Z}$ is clockwise. So, in particular, $[\mathrm{XYZ}]=[\mathrm{YZX}]=-[\mathrm{YXZ}]$.

## Solution

The starting point is that $[\mathrm{ABC}]=[\mathrm{XBC}]+[\mathrm{AXC}]+[\mathrm{ABX}]\left({ }^{*}\right)$ for any point X . If X is inside the triangle, then all the rotations have the same sense. If X is outside, then they do not. But it is easy to check that (*) always holds.

So $[\mathrm{ABC}]=[\mathrm{DBC}]+[\mathrm{ADC}]+[\mathrm{ABD}],[\mathrm{DEF}]=[\mathrm{AEF}]+[\mathrm{DAF}]+[\mathrm{DEA}]$. Now, ignoring sign, the triangles ABD and DEA have equal area, because they have a common base AD and the same height (since AD is parallel to BE ). But the sign is opposite, so $[\mathrm{ABD}]+[\mathrm{DEA}]=0$. Similarly, $[\mathrm{ADC}]+[\mathrm{DAF}]=0$, so $[\mathrm{ABC}]+$ $[\mathrm{DEF}]=[\mathrm{DBC}]+[\mathrm{AEF}]$. Adding the two similar equations (obtained from E with $[\mathrm{ABC}]$ and B with [DEF], and from $F$ with $[\mathrm{ABC}]$ and C with $[\mathrm{DEF}]$ ) gives the required result.

## Problem 3

Prove that the product of the two real roots of $x^{4}+x^{3}-1=0$ is a root of $x^{6}+x^{4}+x^{3}-x^{2}-1=0$.

## Solution

Let the roots of the quartic be $a, b, c, d$. We show that $a b, a c, a d, b c, b d, c d$ are the roots of the sextic. We have $a+b+c+d=-1, a b+a c+a d+b c+b d+c d=0,1 / a+1 / b+1 / c+1 / d=0, a b c d=-1$.

Let $x^{6}+a_{5} x^{5}+a_{4} x^{4}+a_{3} x^{3}+a_{2} x^{2}+a_{1} x+a_{0}$ be the sextic with roots $a b, a c, a d, b c, b d, c d$. Since their sum is zero, we have $a_{5}=0$. Their product is $(a b c d)^{3}$, so $a_{0}=-1$.

## Problem 4

$A B C D$ is a tetrahedron. The midpoint of $A B$ is $M$ and the midpoint of $C D$ is $N$. Show that $M N$ is perpendicular to $A B$ and $C D$ iff $A C=B D$ and $A D=B C$.

## Solution

Use vectors. Take any origin O and write the vector OX as $\mathbf{X}$. Then MN perpendicular to AB and CD is equivalent to:
$(\mathbf{A}+\mathbf{B}-\mathbf{C}-\mathbf{D}) .(\mathbf{A}-\mathbf{B})=0$ and
$(\mathbf{A}+\mathbf{B}-\mathbf{C}-\mathbf{D}) .(\mathbf{C}-\mathbf{D})=0$.
Expanding and adding the two equations gives $(\mathbf{A}-\mathbf{D})^{2}=(\mathbf{B}-\mathbf{C})^{2}$ or $\mathrm{AD}=\mathrm{BC}$. Subtracting gives $\mathrm{AC}=\mathrm{BD}$.

Conversely, $\mathrm{AD}=\mathrm{BC}$ and $\mathrm{AC}=\mathrm{BD}$ gives:
$(\mathbf{A}-\mathbf{D})^{2}=(\mathbf{B}-\mathbf{C})^{2}$ and
$(\mathbf{A}-\mathbf{C})^{2}=(\mathbf{B}-\mathbf{D})^{2}$.
Adding gives $(\mathbf{A}+\mathbf{B}-\mathbf{C}-\mathbf{D}) .(\mathbf{A}-\mathbf{B})=0$, so MN is perpendicular to AB . Subtracting gives MN perpendicular to CD.

## Problem 5

The positive reals $v, w, x, y, z$ satisfy $0<h \leq v, w, x, y, z \leq k$. Show that $(v+w+x+y+z)(1 / v+1 / w+1 / x$ $+1 / \mathrm{y}+1 / \mathrm{z}) \leq 25+6(\sqrt{ }(\mathrm{~h} / \mathrm{k})-\sqrt{ }(\mathrm{k} / \mathrm{h}))^{2}$. When do we have equality?

## Solution

Fix four of the variables and allow the other to vary. Suppose, for example, we fix all but $x$. Then the expression on the lhs has the form $(r+x)(s+1 / x)=(r s+1)+s x+r / x$, where $r$ and $s$ are fixed. But this is convex. That is to say, as $x$ increases if first decreases, then increases. So its maximum must occur at $x=h$ or $\mathrm{x}=\mathrm{k}$. This is true for each variable.

Suppose all five are $h$ or all five are $k$, then the 1 hs is 25 , so the inequality is true and strict unless $h=k$. If four are $h$ and one is $k$, then the lhs is $17+4(h / k+k / h)$. Similarly if four are $k$ and one is $h$. If three are $h$ and two are $k$, then the lhs is $13+6(h / k+k / h)$. Similarly if three are $k$ and two are $h$.
$h / k+k / h \geq 2$ with equality iff $h=k$, so if $h<k$, then three of one and two of the other gives a larger lhs than four of one and one of the other. Finally, we note that the rhs is in fact $13+6(h / k+k / h)$, so the inequality is true with equality iff either (1) $\mathrm{h}=\mathrm{k}$ or (2) three of $\mathrm{v}, \mathrm{w}, \mathrm{x}, \mathrm{y} \mathrm{z}$ are h and two are k or vice versa.

## 7th USAMO 1978

## Problem 1

The sum of 5 real numbers is 8 and the sum of their squares is 16 . What is the largest possible value for one of the numbers?

## Solution

Answer: 16/5.
Let the numbers be $\mathrm{v}, \mathrm{w}, \mathrm{x}, \mathrm{y}, \mathrm{z}$. We have $(\mathrm{v}-6 / 5)^{2}+(\mathrm{w}-6 / 5)^{2}+\ldots+(\mathrm{z}-6 / 5)^{2}=\left(\mathrm{v}^{2}+\ldots+\mathrm{z}^{2}\right)-12 / 5(\mathrm{v}+\ldots$ $+z)+36 / 5=16-96 / 5+36 / 5=4$. Hence $|v-6 / 5| \leq 2$, so $\mathrm{v} \leq 16 / 5$. This value can be realized by putting $\mathrm{v}=$ $16 / 5$ and setting the other numbers to $6 / 5$.

## Problem 2

Two square maps cover exactly the same area of terrain on different scales. The smaller map is placed on top of the larger map and inside its borders. Show that there is a unique point on the top map which lies exactly above the corresponding point on the lower map. How can this point be constructed?

## Solution

The point is obviously unique, because the two maps have different scales (but if P and Q where two fixed points the distance between them would be the same on both maps).

Let the small map square be $A^{\prime} B^{\prime} C^{\prime} D^{\prime}$ and the large be $A B C D$, where $X$ and $X^{\prime}$ are corresponding points. We deal first with the special case where $A^{\prime} B^{\prime}$ is parallel to $A B$. In this case let $A A^{\prime}$ and $B^{\prime}$ meet at $O$. Then triangles OAB and $\mathrm{OA}^{\prime} \mathrm{B}^{\prime}$ are similar, so O must represent the same point. So assume $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{B}^{\prime}$ is not parallel to AB.

Let the lines $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{B}^{\prime}$ and AB meet at W , the lines $\mathrm{B}^{\prime} \mathrm{C}^{\prime}$ and BC meet at X , the lines $\mathrm{C}^{\prime} \mathrm{D}^{\prime}$ and CD meet at Y , and the lines $\mathrm{D}^{\prime} \mathrm{A}^{\prime}$ and DA meet at Z . We claim that the segments WY and XZ meet at a point O inside the smaller square. W cannot lie between $\mathrm{A}^{\prime}$ and $\mathrm{B}^{\prime}$ (or one of the vertices $\mathrm{A}^{\prime}$, $\mathrm{B}^{\prime}$ of the smaller square would lie outside the larger square). If it lies on the opposite side of $\mathrm{A}^{\prime}$ to $\mathrm{B}^{\prime}$, then Y must lie on the opposite side of $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}$ to $\mathrm{D}^{\prime}$. Thus the segment WY must cut the side $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{D}^{\prime}$ at some point $\mathrm{Z}^{\prime}$ and the side $\mathrm{B}^{\prime} \mathrm{C}^{\prime}$ at some point $\mathrm{X}^{\prime}$. The same conclusion holds if W lies on the opposite side of $\mathrm{B}^{\prime}$ to $\mathrm{A}^{\prime}$, because then Y must lie on the opposite side of $\mathrm{D}^{\prime}$ to $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}$. Similarly, the segment XZ must cut the side $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{B}^{\prime}$ at some point $\mathrm{W}^{\prime}$ and the side $\mathrm{C}^{\prime} \mathrm{D}^{\prime}$ at some point $Y^{\prime}$. But now the segments $X^{\prime} Z^{\prime}$ and $W^{\prime} Y^{\prime}$ join pairs of points on opposite sides of the small square and so they must meet at some point O inside the small square.

Now the triangles WOW' and YOY' are similar (WW' and YY' are parallel). Hence OW/OY = OW'/OY'. So if we set up coordinate systems with AB as the x -axis and AD as the y -axis (for the large square) and $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{B}^{\prime}$ as the $\mathrm{x}^{\prime}$-axis and $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{D}^{\prime}$ as the $\mathrm{y}^{\prime}$-axis (for the small square) so that corresponding points have the same coordinates, then the y coordinate of O equals the $\mathrm{y}^{\prime}$ coordinate of O . Similarly, XOX' and ZOZ' are similar, so $\mathrm{OX} / \mathrm{OZ}=\mathrm{OX}^{\prime} / \mathrm{OZ}^{\prime}$, so the x -coordinate of O equals its $\mathrm{x}^{\prime}$-coordinate. In other words, O represents the same point on both maps.

## Problem 3

You are told that all integers from 33 to 73 inclusive can be expressed as a sum of positive integers whose reciprocals sum to 1 . Show that the same is true for all integers greater than 73 .

## Solution

The trick is consider the integers $2 a_{1}, 2 a_{2}, \ldots, 2 a_{m}$ given that $a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots, a_{m}$ is a solution for $n$. The sum of their reciprocals is $1 / 2$. So if we throw in two 4 s , we get a solution for $2 \mathrm{n}+8$. Similarly, adjoining 3 and 6 gives a solution for $2 \mathrm{n}+9$. It is now a simple induction. For the starter set gives 74 thru 155, then those give 156 thru 319 , and so on. In general, $n$ thru $2 n+7$ gives $2 n+8$ thru $4 n+23=2(2 n+8)+7$.

## Problem 4

Show that if the angle between each pair of faces of a tetrahedron is equal, then the tetrahedron is regular. Does a tetrahedron have to be regular if five of the angles are equal?

## Solution

## Answer: no.

Let the tetrahedron be ABCD . Let the insphere have center O and touch the sides at $\mathrm{W}, \mathrm{X}, \mathrm{Y}, \mathrm{Z}$. The OW , $\mathrm{OX}, \mathrm{OY}, \mathrm{OZ}$ are the normals to the faces. But the angle between each pair of normals is equal. So OW, OX,

OY and OZ are vectors of equal length at equal angles. Hence each side of WXYZ is equal (eg WX $=2 \mathrm{OW}$ $\sin (W O X / 2)$ ). So WXYZ is a regular tetrahedron. But the faces of ABCD are just the tangent planes at W , $\mathrm{X}, \mathrm{Y}, \mathrm{Z}$. So if we rotate through an angle $120^{\circ}$ about the line OW , then X goes to $\mathrm{Y}, \mathrm{Y}$ to Z and Z to X . Hence $\mathrm{AB}=\mathrm{AC}, \mathrm{AC}=\mathrm{AD}, \mathrm{AD}=\mathrm{AB}$ and $\mathrm{BC}=\mathrm{CD}=\mathrm{DB}$ (assuming appropriate labeling). Similarly, for rotation about the other axes. So ABCD has equal edges and hence is regular.

Consider the four normals OW, OX, OY, OZ. We can move X, Y, Z slightly closer together so that XYZ remains an equilateral triangle. Then move W so that $\mathrm{WX}=\mathrm{WY}=\mathrm{XY}$. So five of the distances are equal, but the sixth is unequal. The reason for slightly is that all the angles between pairs of normals must remain less than $180^{\circ}$. The corresponding tetrahedron will now have the angles between only five pairs of faces equal.

## Problem 5

There are 9 delegates at a conference, each speaking at most three languages. Given any three delegates, at least 2 speak a common language. Show that there are three delegates with a common language.

## Solution

Suppose not. Then A can shares a language with at most 3 delegates, because if he shared a language with 4 , he would have to share the same language with 2 of them (since he can only speak 3 languages). So there are 5 delegates who do not share a language with A. Let one of them be B. By the same argument, there must be at least one of the other 4 (call her C) who does not share a language with B. But now no two of A, B, C share a language. Contradiction.

## 8th USAMO 1979

## Problem 1

Find all sets of 14 or less fourth powers which sum to 1599 .

## Solution

Answer: none.
The only 4th powers less than 1599 are $1,16,81,256,625,1296\left(7^{4}=2401\right)$. Note that $1,81,625=1 \mathrm{mod}$ 16 and $16,256,1296=0 \bmod 16$. But $1599=15 \bmod 16$, so it cannot be expressed as a sum of 14 or less fourth powers.

## Problem 2

N is the north pole. A and B are points on a great circle through N equidistant from N . C is a point on the equator. Show that the great circle through C and N bisects the angle ACB in the spherical triangle ABC (a spherical triangle has great circle arcs as sides).

## Solution

Let $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{A}}, \mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{B}}, \mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{N}}$ be the great circles through A and $\mathrm{C}, \mathrm{B}$ and C , and N and C respectively. Let $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}$ be the point directly opposite C on the sphere. Then any great circle through C also goes through $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}$. So, in particular, $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{A}}$, $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{B}}$ and $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{N}}$ go through $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}$.

Two great circles through C meet at the same angle at C and at $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}$, so the spherical angles ACN and $\mathrm{AC}^{\prime} \mathrm{N}$ are equal. Now rotate the sphere through an angle $180^{\circ}$ about the diameter through N . Then great circles through N map into themselves, so C and $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}$ change places ( C is on the equator). Also A and B change places (they are equidistant from N ). $\mathrm{S}^{\mathrm{A}}$ must go into another great circle through C and $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}$. But since A maps to B , it must be $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{B}}$. Hence the spherical angle $\mathrm{AC}^{\prime} \mathrm{N}=$ angle BCN (since one rotates into the other). Hence ACN and $B C N$ are equal.

## Problem 3

$a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots, a_{n}$ is an arbitrary sequence of positive integers. A member of the sequence is picked at random. Its value is $a$. Another member is picked at random, independently of the first. Its value is $b$. Then a third, value c. Show that the probability that $\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{b}+\mathrm{c}$ is divisible by 3 is at least $1 / 4$.

## Solution

Let the prob of a value $=0,1,2 \bmod 3$ be $p, q, r$ respectively. So $p+q+r=1$ and $p, q, r$ are non-negative. If $\mathrm{a}=\mathrm{b} \bmod 3$, then to get $\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{b}+\mathrm{c}=0 \bmod 3$, we require $\mathrm{c}=\mathrm{a} \bmod 3$. So the prob of such events is $\mathrm{p}^{3}+\mathrm{q}^{3}+$ $r^{3}$. If the first two values are different mod 3, then the third must be different again, so the prob. is 6 pqr. Thus we have to show that $\mathrm{p}^{3}+\mathrm{q}^{3}+\mathrm{r}^{3}+6 \mathrm{pqr}>=1 / 4$.
$1=(\mathrm{p}+\mathrm{q}+\mathrm{r})^{3}=\mathrm{p}^{3}+\mathrm{q}^{3}+\mathrm{r}^{3}+6 \mathrm{pqr}+3\left(\mathrm{p}^{2} \mathrm{q}+\mathrm{pq}^{2}+\mathrm{p}^{2} \mathrm{r}+\mathrm{pr}^{2}+\mathrm{q}^{2} \mathrm{r}+\mathrm{qr}^{2}\right)$. So we have to show that $\left(\mathrm{p}^{2} \mathrm{q}+\right.$ $\left.\mathrm{pq}^{2}+\mathrm{p}^{2} \mathrm{r}+\mathrm{pr}^{2}+\mathrm{q}^{2} \mathrm{r}+\mathrm{qr}^{2}\right)<=1 / 4$. Or $\mathrm{p}^{2}(\mathrm{q}+\mathrm{r})+\mathrm{p}\left(\mathrm{q}^{2}+\mathrm{r}^{2}\right)+\mathrm{qr}(\mathrm{q}+\mathrm{r})<=1 / 4$, or $\mathrm{p}^{2}(1-\mathrm{p})+\mathrm{p}(\mathrm{q}+\mathrm{r})^{2}+\mathrm{qr}(\mathrm{q}+$ $\mathrm{r}-2 \mathrm{p}) \leq 1 / 4$, or $\mathrm{p}^{2}(1-\mathrm{p})+\mathrm{p}(1-\mathrm{p})^{2}+\mathrm{qr}(1-3 \mathrm{p})=\mathrm{p}(1-\mathrm{p})+\mathrm{qr}(1-3 \mathrm{p}) \leq 1 / 4$.

If $\mathrm{p} \geq 1 / 3$, then we maximise $\mathrm{p}(1-\mathrm{p})+\mathrm{qr}(1-3 \mathrm{p})$ by taking $\mathrm{q} \mathrm{r}=0$ and $\mathrm{p}=1 / 2$ to maximise $\mathrm{p}(1-\mathrm{p})$. Thus the maximum is $1 / 4$, achieved at $p=1 / 2, q=1 / 2, r=0$ and $p=1 / 2, q=0, r=1 / 2$. But because of the symmetry, there is no loss of generality in assuming that $p \geq q \geq r$, so $p$ must be $\geq 1 / 3$. So the maximum value is $1 / 4$.

## Problem 4

$P$ lies between the rays OA and OB . Find Q on OA and R on OB collinear with P so that $1 / \mathrm{PQ}+1 / \mathrm{PR}$ is as large as possible.

## Solution

Let the line through P parallel to OA meet OB at C . Note that C is fixed. Let the line through C parallel to QR meet OP at D . D varies as Q varies. Triangles ODC , OPR are similar, so $\mathrm{CD} / \mathrm{PR}=\mathrm{OD} / \mathrm{OP}$. Also triangles OPQ and PDC are similar, so $\mathrm{CD} / \mathrm{PQ}=\mathrm{DP} / \mathrm{OP}$. Adding, $\mathrm{CD} / \mathrm{PR}+\mathrm{CD} / \mathrm{PQ}=1$. Hence we maximise $1 / \mathrm{PQ}+1 / \mathrm{PR}$ by making CD as small as possible. That is achieved by making angle $\mathrm{CDP}=90^{\circ}$ and hence QR perpendicular to OP.

## Problem 5

$X$ has $n$ members. Given $n+1$ subsets of $X$, each with 3 members, show that we can always find two which have just one member in common.

## Solution

We use induction on n . The result is true for $\mathrm{n}<5$, because there are at most n distinct subsets of 3 elements. Suppose it is true for all sets X with $<\mathrm{n}$ members. Let X have n members and consider a collection of $\mathrm{n}+1$ subsets with 3 members. If every member of $X$ was in at most 3 of the subsets, there would be at most $n$ subsets, so some member $A$ is in at least 4 of the subsets. Suppose one of them is $\{A, B, C\}$. There are at least three others, so $B$ (say) must be in at least two of the others. Suppose they are $\{A, B, D\}$ and $\{A, B, E\}$. Now any other subset containing A must contain $B$, because otherwise it would have to contain $C, D$ and $E$, which is impossible. Similarly, any other subset containing B must contain A. So suppose there are m subsets containing $A$ and $B$. If $\{A, B, K\}$ is such a subset, then $K$ cannot belong to any other subsets (because if it also belonged to $S$, then $S$ and $\{A, B, K\}$ would have just one member in common). So consider the $n-(m+2)$ people other than those who belong to sets of the type $\{A, B, K\}$. There can be at most $\mathrm{n}-\mathrm{m}-2$ subsets involving them. Hence at most $\mathrm{n}-2$ in total. So the result is true for n .

Note that we do worse than $n$ subsets if we allow any member to be in 4 subsets. But at least for $\mathrm{n}=4 \mathrm{~m}$ we can achieve $n$ subsets. Just take $m$ groups of 4 and take all subsets with 3 members of each group.

## 9th USAMO 1980

## Problem 1

A balance has unequal arms and pans of unequal weight. It is used to weigh two objects of unequal weight. The first object balances against a weight A , when placed in the left pan and against a weight a, when placed in the right pan. The corresponding weights for the second object are B and b . A third object balances against a weight C , when placed in the left pan. What is its true weight?

## Solution

The effect of the unequal arms and pans is that if an object of weight $x$ in the left pan balances an object of weight y in the right pan, then $\mathrm{x}=\mathrm{hy}+\mathrm{k}$ for some constants h and k . Thus if the first object has true weight
$x$, then $x=h A+k, a=h x+k$. So $a=h^{2} A+(h+1) k$. Similarly, $b=h^{2} B+(h+1) k$. Subtracting gives $h^{2}=(a-$ $b) /(A-B)$. and hence $(h+1) k=a-h^{2} A=(b A-a B) /(A-B)$.

The true weight of the third object is thus $h C+k=\sqrt{ }((a-b) /(A-B)) C+(b A-a B) /(A-B) 1 /(\sqrt{ }((a-b) /(A-B))$ $+1)$.

## Problem 2

Find the maximum possible number of three term arithmetic progressions in a monotone sequence of $n$ distinct reals.

## Solution

Answer: $m^{2}$ for $n=2 m+1, m(m-1)$ for $n=2 m$.
Let the reals be $a_{1}, \ldots, a_{n}$. Suppose $n=2 m+1$ and the middle term is $a_{k}$. If $k<m+1$, then we are constrained by the shortage of first terms. If $\mathrm{k}>\mathrm{m}+1$ we are constrained by the shortage of third terms. Thus if $\mathrm{k}=1$, $a_{k}$ cannot be the middle term. If $k=2$, there is only one candidate for the first term. If $k=3$, there are two candidates for the middle terms and so on. Thus the total number of possible progressions certainly cannot exceed: $1+2+\ldots+\mathrm{m}+\mathrm{m}-1+\mathrm{m}-2+\ldots+1=\mathrm{m}(\mathrm{m}+1) / 2+\mathrm{m}(\mathrm{m}-1) / 2=\mathrm{m}^{2}$. But this bound is achieved by the sequence $1,2,3, \ldots, n$.

Similarly, if $\mathrm{n}=2 \mathrm{~m}$, then the upper bound is $1+2+\ldots+\mathrm{m}-1+\mathrm{m}-1+\ldots+1=m(m-1)$. Again, this is achieved by the sequence $1,2, \ldots, n$.

## Problem 3

$A+B+C$ is an integral multiple of $\pi$. $x, y, z$ are real numbers. If $x \sin A+y \sin B+z \sin C=x^{2} \sin 2 A+$ $y^{2} \sin 2 B+z^{2} \sin 2 C=0$, show that $x^{n} \sin n A+y^{n} \sin n B+z^{n} \sin n C=0$ for any positive integer $n$.

## Solution

The juxtaposition of $x^{2}$ and $\sin 2 A$ strongly suggests considering $\cos A+i \sin A$. So put $u=x(\cos A+i \sin$ $A), v=y(\cos B+i \sin B), w=z(\cos C+i \sin C)$. Put $a_{n}=u^{n}+v^{n}+w^{n}$. So $a_{1}$ and $a_{2}$ are real. Hence also uv + $v w+w u=\left(a_{1}{ }^{2}-a_{2}\right) / 2$ is real. Also $u v w=x y z \exp (i(A+B+C))= \pm x y z$, since $A+B+C$ is an integral multiple of $\pi$. Thus $u, v, w$ are roots of some cubic $p^{3}+a p^{2}+b p+c=0$ with real coefficients. Putting $p=u, v, w$ and adding, we get $a_{3}+a a_{2}+b a_{1}+3 c=0$, so $a_{3}$ is real. Also multiplying through by $p^{n}$, then putting $p=u$, $v, w$ and adding, we get: $a_{n+3}+a a_{n+2}+b a_{n+1}+c a_{n}=0$. So by a trivial induction $a_{n}$ is real for all positive $n$. Hence result.

## Problem 4

The insphere of a tetrahedron touches each face at its centroid. Show that the tetrahedron is regular.

## Solution

Let the tetrahedron be $A B C D$. Let $G$ be the centroid of $A B C$ and $H$ the centroid of $A C D$. Let $A M$ be a median in ABC and AN a median in ACD . Then AG and AH are tangents to the insphere, so they are equal. CG and CH are also tangents and hence equal. So the triangles ACG and ACH are congruent. Hence $\angle \mathrm{AGC}$ $=\angle \mathrm{AHC}$ and so $\angle \mathrm{CGM}=\angle \mathrm{CHN}$. But $\mathrm{GM}=\mathrm{AG} / 2=\mathrm{AH} / 2=\mathrm{GN}$, so the triangles CGM and CHN are also congruent. Hence $C M=C N$. Hence $C B=C D$. So every pair of adjacent edges is equal. Hence all the edges are equal and the tetrahedron is regular.

## Problem 5

If $x, y, z$ are reals such that $0 \leq x, y, z \leq 1$, show that $x /(y+z+1)+y /(z+x+1)+z /(x+y+1) \leq 1-(1-$ $x)(1-y)(1-z)$.

## Solution

Consider $\mathrm{x} /(\mathrm{y}+\mathrm{z}+1)+\mathrm{y} /(\mathrm{z}+\mathrm{x}+1)+\mathrm{z} /(\mathrm{x}+\mathrm{y}+1)+(1-\mathrm{x})(1-\mathrm{y})(1-\mathrm{z})$ as a function of x , with y and z fixed. Each term is convex, so the whole function is convex. Hence its maximum value occurs at its endpoints. The same is true for $x$ and $y$, so we need only check the eight possible values $x, y, z=0$ or 1 . In fact, we easily find the expression has value 1 at all eight points. The result follows.

A function is convex if for any three points $\mathrm{a}<\mathrm{b}<\mathrm{c}$, the point $(\mathrm{b}, \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{b}))$ lies on or below the chord joining the points $(a, f(a))$ and $(c, f(c))$. Analytically, this means that if $b=h a+(1-h) c$, where $0 \leq h \leq 1$, then $f(b) \leq$ $h f(a)+(1-h) f(c)$. The linear nature of this relation implies immediately that a sum of convex functions is convex and that a positive multiple of a convex function is convex. Linear functions are obviously convex. It is obvious from the graph that the function $a /(b+x)$ is convex. To prove it analytically we must show that $a /(b+h x+(1-h) y)) \leq h a /(b+x)+(1-h) a /(b+y)$ or $a\left(b^{2}+b x+b y+x y\right) \leq h a(b+y)(b+h x+(1-h) y)+(1-$
$h) a(b+x)(b+h x+(1-h) y)$. After cancelling some terms, we have to show that $x y<=h(1-h) x^{2}+(1-h)^{2} x y+h^{2} x y$ $+h(1-h) y^{2}$. This is obviously true for $h=1$ or 0 . Otherwise we may divide by $1-h$, then $h$ to get $2 x y \leq x^{2}+y^{2}$, which is true.

To see that the maximum value of a convex function must occur at its endpoints just draw a chord between the endpoints. All other points of the curve must lie below the chord.

## 10th USAMO 1981

## Problem 1

Prove that if $n$ is not a multiple of 3 , then the angle $\pi / \mathrm{n}$ can be trisected with ruler and compasses.

## Solution

The key is to use $\pi / 3$. Since $n$ and 3 are relatively prime we can find integers a and $b$ such that $3 a+n b=1$. Hence $\mathrm{a} \pi / \mathrm{n}+\mathrm{b} \pi / 3=\pi /(3 \mathrm{n})$. So take a circle with arcs subtending $\pi / \mathrm{n}$ and $\pi / 3$ at the center. Start at a point X on the circumference, mark off $|\mathrm{a}|$ arcs subtending $\pi / \mathrm{n}$ in one direction, then mark off $|\mathrm{b}|$ arcs subtending $\pi / 3$ in the other direction. We end up at a point Y with XY subtending $\pi / 3 \mathrm{n}$ at the center.

## Problem 2

What is the largest number of towns that can meet the following criteria. Each pair is directly linked by just one of air, bus or train. At least one pair is linked by air, at least one pair by bus and at least one pair by train. No town has an air link, a bus link and a trian link. No three towns, A, B, C are such that the links between $\mathrm{AB}, \mathrm{AC}$ and BC are all air, all bus or all train.

## Solution

Answer: 4. [eg A and B linked by bus. C and D both linked to A and B by air and to each other by train.]

Suppose A is linked to three other towns by air. Let them be B, C, D. B has at most one other type of link. Suppose it is bus. Then B must be linked to C and D by bus. But now there is a problem with the CD link. If it is air, then $\mathrm{A}, \mathrm{C}, \mathrm{D}$ are all linked by air. If it is bus, then $\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C}, \mathrm{D}$ are all linked by bus. If it is train, then C has links of all three types. So A cannot be linked to three others by air. Similarly it cannot be linked to three others by train, or to three others by bus. Since it has at most two types of link, it can be linked to at most 4 towns ( 2 by one type of link and 2 by another). So certainly there cannot be more than 5 towns.

Suppose 5 is possible. A must be linked to two towns by one type of link and two by another. Without loss of generality we may suppose A is linked to B and C by bus and to D and E by train. Now suppose BE is an air link. Then B cannot have a train link (or it will have all three). It cannot be linked to C by bus (or ABC is all bus), so BC must be air. Similarly, ED must be air (it cannot be train or ADE is all train, or bus because then E has air, bus and train). But now there is a problem with the CE link. It cannot be air (or BCE is all air). It cannot be train, because C already has air and bus links. It cannot be bus, because E already has train and air links. So BE cannot be an air link. So it must be a bus or train link. Without loss of generality, we may assume it is a bus link.
$E$ has a bus and a train link, so it cannot have air links. It cannot be linked to D by train (or AED is all train). So ED must be bus. Now DB cannot be air (or D has air, train and bus). It cannot be bus (or DBE is all bus). So it must be train. So BC cannot be air (or B has train, bus and air). It cannot be bus (or ABC is all bus). So BC must be train. CD cannot be air (or C has air, bus and train). It cannot be train (or BCD is all train). So CD must be bus. Finally, CE cannot be air (or C has air, bus and train). It cannot be bus (or CDE is all bus). So CE must be train. So none of the links are air. Contradiction. Hence 5 towns is not possible. But 4 is, as given in the Answer above.

## Problem 3

Show that for any triangle, $3(\sqrt{ } 3) / 2 \geq \sin 3 \mathrm{~A}+\sin 3 \mathrm{~B}+\sin 3 \mathrm{C} \geq-2$. When does equality hold?

## Solution

Answer: 1 st inequality, $\mathrm{A}=\mathrm{B}=20^{\circ}, \mathrm{C}=140^{\circ}$. 2nd inequality, $\mathrm{A}=0^{\circ}, \mathrm{B}=\mathrm{C}=90^{\circ}$ (which is degenerate).
For $x$ between 0 and $180^{\circ}$, $\sin 3 x$ is negative iff $60^{\circ}<x<120^{\circ}$. So at most two angles $x$ in a triangle can have $\sin 3 x$ negative. Obviously $\sin 3 x \geq-1$, so $\sin 3 A+\sin 3 B+\sin 3 C \geq-2$. We can only get equality in the degenerate case $\mathrm{A}=0^{\circ}, \mathrm{B}=\mathrm{C}=90^{\circ}$ (or with the angles relabeled).

We can certainly achieve $3(\sqrt{ } 3) / 2$ as shown above. But $3(\sqrt{ } 3) / 2>2$, so we must have all three sines positive. [If only two are positive, then their sum is at most 2.]. $\sin 3 \mathrm{x}$ is positive for $\mathrm{x}<60^{\circ}$ and $\mathrm{x}>120^{\circ}$. So one angle must be $>120^{\circ}$. Assume, for definiteness, that $\mathrm{A} \leq \mathrm{B}<60^{\circ}$, $\mathrm{C}>120^{\circ}$. Put $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}=\mathrm{C}-120^{\circ}$. Then $3 \mathrm{~A}+3 \mathrm{~B}$ $+3 C^{\prime}=180^{\circ}$. Now $\sin x$ is a concave function for $0 \leq x \leq 180^{\circ}$, or $-\sin x$ is a convex function. So by Jensen's inequality $-\sin x-\sin y-\sin z \geq 3-\sin (x+y+z) / 3$. Hence $\sin 3 A+\sin 3 B+\sin 3 C \leq 3 \sin 60^{\circ}=3(\sqrt{3}) / 2$.

## Problem 4

A convex polygon has $n$ sides. Each vertex is joined to a point $P$ not in the same plane. If $A, B, C$ are adjacent vertices of the polygon take the angle between the planes PBA and PBC. The sum of the $n$ such angles equals the sum of the $n$ angles subtended at $P$ by the sides of the polygon (such as the angle APB). Show that $\mathrm{n}=3$.

## Solution

$\mathrm{n}=3$ is certainly possible. For example, take $\angle \mathrm{APB}=\angle \mathrm{APC}=\angle \mathrm{BPC}=90^{\circ}$ (so that the lines PA, $\mathrm{PB}, \mathrm{PC}$ are mutually perpendicular). Then the three planes through P are also mutually perpendicular, so the two sums are both $270^{\circ}$.

We show that $\mathrm{n}>3$ is not possible.
The sum of the n angles APB etc at P is less than $360^{\circ}$. This is almost obvious. Take another plane which meets the lines $\mathrm{PA}, \mathrm{PB}, \mathrm{PC}$ etc at $\mathrm{A}^{\prime}, \mathrm{B}^{\prime}, \mathrm{C}^{\prime}, \ldots$ and so that the foot of the perpendicular from P to the plane lies inside the n -gon $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{B}^{\prime} \mathrm{C}^{\prime}$... then as we move P down the perpendicular the angles $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{PB}$ ' etc all increase. But when it reaches the plane their sum is $360^{\circ}$. However, I do not immediately see how to make that rigorous. Instead, take any point O inside the n-gon $\mathrm{ABC} \ldots$. We have $\angle \mathrm{PBA}+\angle \mathrm{PBC}>\angle \mathrm{ABC}$. Adding the $n$ such equations we get $\sum\left(180^{\circ}-\mathrm{APB}\right)>\sum \mathrm{ABC}=(\mathrm{n}-2) 180^{\circ}$. So $\sum \mathrm{APB}<360^{\circ}$.

The sum of the $n$ angles between the planes is at least $(\mathrm{n}-2) 180^{\circ}$. If we take a sphere center P . Then the lines $\mathrm{PA}, \mathrm{PB}$ intersect it at $\mathrm{A}^{\prime \prime}, \mathrm{B}^{\prime \prime}, \ldots$ which form a spherical polygon. The angles of this polygon are the angles between the planes. We can divide the polygon into $\mathrm{n}-2$ triangles. The angles in a spherical triangle sum to at least $180^{\circ}$. So the angles in the spherical polygon are at least $(n-2) 180^{\circ}$. So we have $(n-2) 180^{\circ}<$ $360^{\circ}$ and hence $\mathrm{n}<4$.

## Problem 5

Show that for any positive real $\mathrm{x},[\mathrm{nx}] \geq \sum_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{n}}[\mathrm{kx}] / \mathrm{k}$.

## Solution

If $x$ is an integer, then we have equality. So it is sufficient to prove the result for $0<x<1$. The rhs only increases at $x=a / b$, where $a, b$ are coprime positive integers with $1 \leq b \leq n$, and $0 \leq a \leq b$. So it is sufficient to consider x of this form. In fact we can assume $0<\mathrm{a}<\mathrm{b}$ since the equality is obvious for $\mathrm{x}=0$ or 1 . We may write:

```
\(\mathrm{a}=\mathrm{q}_{1} \mathrm{~b}+\mathrm{r}_{1}\)
\(2 \mathrm{a}=\mathrm{q}_{2} \mathrm{~b}+\mathrm{r}_{2}\)
\(3 a=q_{3} b+r_{3}\)
\(\mathrm{na}=\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}} \mathrm{b}+\mathrm{r}_{\mathrm{n}}\)
with each \(0 \leq r_{i}<b\).
```

Thus $\mathrm{kx}=\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}$ and we have to prove that $\mathrm{q}_{1}+\mathrm{q}_{2} / 2+\ldots+\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}} / \mathrm{n} \leq \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}$.
We claim that $r_{1}, r_{2}, \ldots, r_{b-1}$ is just a permutation of $1,2, \ldots, b-1$. For if $r_{i}=r_{j}$ with $i<j$, then $(j-i) a=\left(q_{j}-\right.$ $\left.q_{i}\right) b$, but $a$ and $b$ are coprime and $j-i<b$, so that is impossible. So we may use the rearrangement inequality to give $\mathrm{r}_{1} / 1+\mathrm{r}_{2} / 2+\ldots+\mathrm{r}_{\mathrm{b}-1} / \mathrm{b}-1 \geq 1 / 1+2 / 2+\ldots+(\mathrm{b}-1) /(\mathrm{b}-1)=\mathrm{b}-1$. The inequality remains true if we add some positive terms to the lhs, so we have $r_{1} / 1+r_{2} / 2+\ldots+r_{n} / n \geq b-1$. Hence $r_{1} / b+r_{2} /(2 b)+\ldots+r_{n} /(n b) \geq(b-$ $1) / b$.

So $\left(q_{1}+q_{2} / 2+\ldots+q_{n} / n\right)+(b-1) / b \leq\left(q_{1}+r_{1} / b\right)+\left(q_{2}+r_{2} /(2 b)\right)+\ldots\left(q_{n}+r_{n} /(n b)\right)=a / b+a / b+\ldots+a / b=$ $n a / b=\left(q_{n} b+r_{n}\right) / b \leq q_{n}+(b-1) / b$. Subtracting $(b-1) / b$ from both sides gives the required result.

## 11th USAMO 1982

## Problem 1

A graph has 1982 points. Given any four points, there is at least one joined to the other three. What is the smallest number of points which are joined to 1981 points?

## Solution

Answer: 1979.
Suppose there were 4 points not joined to 1981 points. Let one of them be A. Take a point B not joined to A. Now if X and Y are any two other points, X and Y must be joined, because otherwise none of the points A , B, X, Y could be joined to the other 3. There must be two other points C and D not joined to 1981 points. We have just shown that $C$ must be joined to every point except possibly $A$ and $B$. So it must be not joined to one of those. Similarly D. But now none of A, B, C, D is joined to the other 3. Contradiction. So there cannot be 4 points not joined to 1981 points. But there can be 3. Just take the graph to have all edges except AB and AC.

## Problem 2

Show that if $m$, $n$ are positive integers such that $\left(x^{m+n}+y^{m+n}+z^{m+n}\right) /(m+n)=\left(x^{m}+y^{m}+z^{m}\right) / m\left(x^{n}+y^{n}+\right.$ $\left.\mathrm{z}^{\mathrm{n}}\right) / \mathrm{n}$ for all real $\mathrm{x}, \mathrm{y}, \mathrm{z}$ with sum 0 , then $\{\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{n}\}=\{2,3\}$ or $\{2,5\}$.

## Solution

Put $\mathrm{z}=-\mathrm{x}-\mathrm{y}$. If m and n are both odd, the lhs has a term in $\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{m}+\mathrm{n}}$ but the rhs does not. So at least one of m and $n$ is even. Suppose both are even. Then comparing terms in $x^{m+n}$ we get $2 /(m+n)=4 / m n$. Put $m=2 M, n$ $=2 \mathrm{~N}$, then $\mathrm{MN}=\mathrm{M}+\mathrm{N}$. So M must divide N and N must divide M . Hence $\mathrm{M}=\mathrm{N}=2$. So $\mathrm{m}=\mathrm{n}=4$. But put $x=y=1, z=-2$, the lhs is $(1+1+256) / 8=129 / 4$ and the rhs is $((1+1+16) / 4)^{2}=81 / 4$. So one of $m, n$ must be odd and the other even. Without loss of generality we may take m odd.

Comparing the terms in $x^{m+n-1} y$, the coefficient on the lhs is 1 . On the rhs it is $1 \times 2 / n$. So we must have $n=2$. Put $\mathrm{x}=\mathrm{y}=1, \mathrm{z}=-2$. We get lhs $=\left(1+1-2^{\mathrm{m}+2}\right) /(\mathrm{m}+2)$ and rhs $=(1+1+4) / 2 \mathrm{x}\left(1+1-2^{\mathrm{m}}\right) / \mathrm{m}$. So $(6-\mathrm{m}) 2^{\mathrm{m}-}$ ${ }^{1}=2 \mathrm{~m}+6$. We cannot have $\mathrm{m}>6$ or the lhs is negative. Trying $\mathrm{m}=1,3,5$ we find that 3 and 5 are the only solutions.

Arguably, we still have to verify that $\mathrm{m}=3, \mathrm{n}=2$ and $\mathrm{m}=5, \mathrm{n}=2$ are solutions. That is just tedious algebra. [We do have equality for those values.]

## Problem 3

D is a point inside the equilateral triangle ABC . E is a point inside DBC . Show that area $\mathrm{DBC} /$ (perimeter $\mathrm{DBC})^{2}>$ area $\mathrm{EBC} /(\text { perimeter } \mathrm{EBC})^{2}$.

## Solution

Let us find an expression for $t=($ area DBC$) /(\text { perimeter } \mathrm{DBC})^{2}$. Let angle $\mathrm{B}=2 \mathrm{x}$, angle $\mathrm{C}=2 \mathrm{y}$ and angle D $=2 z$ and let the inradius be $r$. Then area $D B C=r / 2 x$ perimeter $D B C$. Also $B C=r \cot x+r \cot y$, and similarly for the other sides, so perimeter $=2 r(\cot x+\cot y+\cot z)$. Hence $t=1 /(4(\cot x+\cot y+\cot z))$. Putting $\mathrm{z}=90^{\circ}-\mathrm{x}-\mathrm{y}$, we get $1 / 4 \mathrm{t}=\cot \mathrm{x}+\cot \mathrm{y}+(\cot \mathrm{x}+\cot \mathrm{y}) /(\cot \mathrm{x} \cot \mathrm{y}-1)$. Now EBC has both x and $y$ smaller than $D B C$, and cot $x$ is a decreasing function of $x$ (certainly for $x$ in the range 0 to $30^{\circ}$ ). So writing
$u=\cot x, v=\cot y$, it is sufficient to show that $u+v+(u+v) /(u v-1)$ is an increasing function of $u$. [It is symmetric, so it follows that it is also an increasing function of $v$.] We have $x, y<30^{\circ}$, and hence $u, v>\sqrt{3}$, so we need the result at least for $u, v>\sqrt{ } 3$.

We have $u+v+(u+v) /(u v-1)=u+v+1 / v(u v-1) /(u v-1)+(v+1 / v) /(u v-1)$. In considering the dependence on $u$, we can ignore the terms that do not depend on $u$, so we have $u+\left(1+1 / v^{2}\right) /(u-1 / v)$. Put $k$ $=u-1 / v$, then we have to consider $k+h^{2} / k$, where $h^{2}=1+1 / v^{2}$. But this is an increasing function for $k>h$ (see below). Thus $u+v+(u+v) /(u v-1)$ is an increasing function of $u$ for $u-1 / v>\left(1+1 / v^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}$, or for $u>$ $1 / v+\left(1+1 / v^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}$. This bound is highest for the smallest $v$ in other words for $v=\sqrt{3}$, when it is $\sqrt{3}$. So for $v>$ $\sqrt{3}, u+v+(u+v) /(u v-1)$ is an increasing function of $u$ for $u>\sqrt{3}$.
[To see that $k+h^{2} / k$ is increasing for $k>h$, take $k^{\prime}>k>h$. Then $k^{\prime}+h^{2} / k^{\prime}-k-h^{2} / k=\left(k^{\prime}-k\right)-h^{2}\left(1 / k-1 / k^{\prime}\right)$ $=\left(\mathrm{k}^{\prime}-\mathrm{k}\right)\left(1-\mathrm{h}^{2} / \mathrm{kk}^{\prime}\right)>0$.]

## Problem 4

Show that there is a positive integer k such that, for every positive integer $\mathrm{n}, \mathrm{k} 2^{\mathrm{n}}+1$ is composite.

## Solution

Answer: $\mathrm{k}=542258$ (for example).

Suppose p is a prime dividing $2^{\mathrm{b}}-1,0 \leq \mathrm{a}<\mathrm{b}$ and $\mathrm{k}=-2^{\mathrm{b}-\mathrm{a}} \bmod \mathrm{p}$. Then if $\mathrm{n}=\mathrm{a} \bmod \mathrm{b}$, we have $\mathrm{k} 2^{\mathrm{n}}=-2^{\mathrm{b}-}$ ${ }^{\mathrm{a}} 2^{\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{hb}}=-2^{(\mathrm{h}+1) \mathrm{b}}=-1 \bmod \mathrm{p}$, so $\mathrm{k} 2^{\mathrm{n}}+1$ is divisible by p . So we would like to find a collection of pairs $(\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{b})$, such that every positive integer $n$ satisfies $n=a \bmod b$ for at least one member of the collection. We need the corresponding p distinct so that we can be sure of finding k by the Chinese Remainder theorem which satisfies $k=-2^{b-a} \bmod p$ for all members of the collection. For the congruences $n=a \bmod b$ to cover all the integers, we need the lcm of the $b$ to be small relative to their size, so we look for an lcm with many factors.
$6=2.3$ does not work because $2^{2}-1=3,2^{3}-1=7,2^{6}-1=3^{2} 7$, we cannot find distinct primes p. $10=2.5$ does not work because there are not enough factors to cover all integers. The mod 2 residue covers $1 / 2$, the mod 5 residue covers $1 / 5$ and the $\bmod 10$ residue covers $1 / 10$, but that adds up to less than 1 . Similarly 12 does not work. We must drop one of $2,3,6$. But then the rest cover at most 11 residue classes mod 12 . So we try 24. Again we drop 6, but we have:

```
2: 2' - 1 = 3
3: 23-1=7
4: 25 - 1 has factor 5
8: 2 8 - 1 has factor 17
12: 2 12 - 1 has factor 13
24: 2 24 - 1 has factor 241
```

We now find, for example, the following covering set:

```
0 mod 2 covers the even residues
1 mod 3 covers 1, 7, 13, 19
3 mod 4 covers 3, 11, 15, 23
5 mod 8 covers 5, 21
5 mod 12 covers 17
9 mod 24 covers 9
```

So we now need k which is

```
-4 mod 3
-4 mod 7
-2 mod 5
-8 mod 17
-128 mod 13
-2 15 mod 241
```

The Chinese Remainder Theorem gives 542258.

## Problem 5

$O$ is the center of a sphere $S$. Points $A, B, C$ are inside $S, O A$ is perpendicular to $A B$ and $A C$, and there are two spheres through $A, B$, and $C$ which touch $S$. Show that the sum of their radii equals the radius of $S$.

## Solution

Let D be the circumcenter of ABC . The triangle ABC is in the plane normal to OA. The two spheres both contain through the circumcircle of ABC , so their centers must lie on a line $L$ normal to the plane $A B C$ and hence parallel to OA. Take the plane through OA and the line L. Suppose the centers are P and Q. The sphere center $P$ must touch $S$ at a point $X$ on the line $O P$. Similarly, the sphere center $Q$ must touch $S$ at a point $Y$ on the line $O Q$. Since the spheres pass through $A$, we have $P A=P X$ and hence $O P+P A=R$, the radius of the sphere $S$. Similarly $\mathrm{OQ}+\mathrm{QA}=\mathrm{R}$. Indeed if K is any point on the line L such that $\mathrm{OK}+\mathrm{KA}=$ $R$, then the sphere center $K$ will touch $S$ and pass through A. Since it will also have KD perpendicular to DA, it will contain all points on the circumcircle of $A B C$. But the locus of points such that $O K+K A=R$ is an ellipse with foci $O$ and $A$. So it meets the line $L$ in just two points, which must therefore be $P$ and Q . Moreover, since the line $L$ is parallel to OA the points must be equidistant from the midpoint of OA (which is the center of the ellipse). Hence $\mathrm{OP}=\mathrm{AQ}$ and so $\mathrm{AQ}+\mathrm{AP}=\mathrm{R}$, as required.

## 12th USAMO 1983

## Problem 1

If six points are chosen sequentially at random on the circumference of a circle, what is the probability that the triangle formed by the first three is disjoint from that formed by the second three.

## Solution

Answer: 3/10.
Only the order is important. We are interested in permutations of 123456 where the 123 are together (allowing wrapping). wlog the 1 is in first position. So the triangles are disjoint in the cases $123 \mathrm{xxx}, 132 \mathrm{xxx}$, $1 \mathrm{xxx} 23,1 \mathrm{xxx} 32,12 \mathrm{xxx} 3,13 \mathrm{xxx} 2$. So the probability is $6 \cdot 6 / 5!=3 / 10$.

## Problem 2

Show that the five roots of the quintic $a_{5} x^{5}+a_{4} x^{4}+a_{3} x^{3}+a_{2} x^{2}+a_{1} x+a_{0}=0$ are not all real if $2 a_{4}{ }^{2}<5 a_{5} a_{3}$.

## Solution

Let the roots be $r_{i}$. If the condition holds, then $2 \sum r_{i}<5 \sum r_{i} r_{j}$. Expanding, $2 \sum r_{i}^{2}+4 \sum r_{i} r_{j}<5 \sum r_{i} r_{j}$, or $2 \sum$ $r_{i}^{2}<\sum r_{i} r_{j}$. But if $r_{i}$ and $r_{j}$ are real we have we have $2 r_{i} r_{j} \leq r_{i}^{2}+r_{j}^{2}$. So if all the roots are real, adding the 10 similar equations gives $2 \sum r_{i} r_{j} \leq 4 \sum r_{i}{ }^{2}$. Contradiction. Hence not all the roots are real.

## Problem 3

$S_{1}, S_{2}, \ldots, S_{n}$ are subsets of the real line. Each $S_{i}$ is the union of two closed intervals. Any three $S_{i}$ have a point in common. Show that there is a point which belongs to at least half the $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{i}}$.

## Solution

We can write $S_{i}=\left[a_{i}, b_{i}\right] \cup\left[c_{i}, d_{i}\right]$, where $a_{i} \leq b_{i} \leq c_{i}<=d_{i}$. Put $a=\max a_{i}, d=\min d_{i}$. Then a belongs to some $S_{h}$, and d belongs to some $S_{k}$. Suppose there is some $S_{i}$ which does not contain a or d. Then $b_{i}<a$, so any point in $S_{i}$ and $S_{h}$ does not belong to [ $a_{i}, b_{i}$. Similarly $c_{i}>b$, so that any point in $S_{i}$ and $S_{k}$ does not belong to $\left[\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{i}}, \mathrm{d}_{\mathrm{i}}\right]$. But that means that $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{i}}, \mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{h}}$ and $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{k}}$ cannot have a point in common. Contradiction. So every $S_{i}$ must contain a or $d$. Hence either a or $d$ belongs to at least half of them.

## Problem 4

Show that one can construct (with ruler and compasses) a length equal to the altitude from A of the tetrahedron ABCD , given the lengths of all the sides. [So for each pair of vertices, one is given a pair of points in the plane the appropriate distance apart.]

## Solution

Let the altitude from A be AH with H in the plane BCD . The plane normal to BC through A also contains H . Suppose it meets BC at X. Then HX and AX are both perpendicular to BC.

Since we have the side lengths we can construct a cardboard cutout of the tetrahedron: the base BCD and the face BCA next to it, also the face CDA' (and the face BDA", although we do not need it. If we folded along the lines $\mathrm{BC}, \mathrm{CD}$ and BD , then $\mathrm{A}, \mathrm{A}^{\prime}$ and $\mathrm{A}^{\prime \prime}$ would become coincident and we would get the tetrahedron.) We have just shown that in the plane AH is a straight line perpendicular to BC (and meeting it at X ). So we draw this line and also the line through $\mathrm{A}^{\prime}$ perpendicular to CD , giving H as their point of intersection. Thus we have AH and HX and we know that in the tetrahedron AH is perpendicular to HX. So draw a circle diameter AX and take a circle center H radius HX meeting the circle at K . Then AK is the required length.

## Problem 5

Prove that an open interval of length $1 / \mathrm{n}$ in the real line contains at most $(\mathrm{n}+1) / 2$ rational points $\mathrm{p} / \mathrm{q}$ with $1 \leq$ $\mathrm{q} \leq \mathrm{n}$.

## Solution

This is a variant on the familiar result that $\mathrm{m}+1$ integers from $\{1,2, \ldots, 2 \mathrm{~m}\}$ must include one which divides another. To prove that, take the largest odd divisor of each of the $m+1$ integers. That gives us $m+1$ odd numbers from $\{1,3, \ldots, 2 m-1\}$, so by the pigeonhole principle we must have some odd integer $b$ twice. If the corresponding integers are $2^{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{b}$ and $2^{\mathrm{k}} \mathrm{b}$, then one must divide the other.

Now if $1 \leq \mathrm{q} \leq \mathrm{n}$ and $1 \leq \mathrm{kq} \leq \mathrm{n}$, then $\left|\mathrm{p} / \mathrm{q}-\mathrm{p}^{\prime} / \mathrm{kq}\right| \geq 1 / \mathrm{kq} \geq 1 / \mathrm{n}$. But we cannot have two such points in an open interval of length $1 / \mathrm{n}$. Obviously we cannot have two points with the same denominator, so if $\mathrm{n}=$ 2 m , there are at most m points and if $\mathrm{n}=2 \mathrm{~m}+1$ there are at most $\mathrm{m}+1$ points.

## 13th USAMO 1984

## Problem 1

Two roots of the real quartic $x^{4}-18 x^{3}+a x^{2}+200 x-1984=0$ have product -32 . Find $a$.

## Solution

Let the two roots satisfy the quadratic $x^{2}+h x-32=0$ (we have not yet shown that $h$ is real). The other two roots have product $-1984 /-32=62$. Let them satisfy the quadratic $x^{2}+k x+62$. So $x^{4}-18 x^{3}+a x^{2}+200 x-$ $1984=\left(x^{2}+h x-32\right)\left(x^{2}+k x+62\right)=x^{4}+(h+k) x^{3}+(h k+30) x^{2}+(62 h-32 k) x-1984=0$. Equating coefficients: $\mathrm{h}+\mathrm{k}=-18,62 \mathrm{~h}-32 \mathrm{k}=200$. Solving, $\mathrm{h}=-4, \mathrm{k}=-14$. Hence $\mathrm{a}=86$.

## Problem 2

Can one find a set of $n$ distinct positive integers such that the geometric mean of any (non-empty, finite) subset is an integer? Can one find an infinite set with this property?

## Solution

Answer: yes, no.
Take each member to be an $n!$ power (for example, $1^{n!}, 2^{n!}, \ldots, n^{n!}$ ).
Suppose we could find an infinite set. Take any two members $m$ and $n$. Then for sufficiently large $k$, $(\mathrm{m} / \mathrm{n})^{1 / k}$ must be irrational. But now if we take any other $\mathrm{a}_{1}, \mathrm{a}_{2}, \ldots, a_{k-1}$ in the set, $\left(\mathrm{m} \mathrm{a}_{1} \ldots \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{k}}\right)^{1 / \mathrm{k}}$ and $\left(\mathrm{n} \mathrm{a} a_{1} \ldots\right.$ $\left.\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{k}}\right)^{1 / \mathrm{k}}$ cannot both be integers. Contradiction.

## Problem 3

$A, B, C, D, X$ are five points in space, such that $A B, B C, C D, D A$ all subtend the acute angle $\theta$ at $X$. Find the maximum and minimum possible values of $\angle \mathrm{AXC}+\angle \mathrm{BXD}$ (for all such configurations) in terms of $\theta$.

## Solution

Answer: minimum 0 (see below); maximum $2 \cos ^{-1}(2 \cos \theta-1)$, achieved by a square pyramid.
If we take $A, B, C, D$ to lie in a plane so that $A C$ and $B D$ meet at $X$ with the angle $A X C=\theta$, then $A B, B C$, $\mathrm{CD}, \mathrm{DA}$ all subtend the angle $\theta$ at X , but AC and BD subtend the angle zero. So the minimum is 0 .

A little playing around suggests that we should take ABCD to be a square, with X on the normal through the center, so that XABCD is a square pyramid. We calculate the result for this case. Suppose $\mathrm{XA}=\mathrm{XB}=\mathrm{XC}=$ $\mathrm{XD}=1, \angle \mathrm{AXB}=\angle \mathrm{BXC}=\angle \mathrm{CXD}=\angle \mathrm{DXA}=\theta$. Then $\mathrm{AB}=2 \sin \theta / 2$, so $\mathrm{AC}=2 \sqrt{ } 2 \sin \theta / 2$. So $\sin$ $\mathrm{AXC} / 2=\sqrt{ } 2 \sin \theta / 2$. Hence $\cos \mathrm{AXC}=1-2 \sin ^{2} \mathrm{AXC} / 2=1-4 \sin ^{2} \theta / 2=2 \cos \theta-1$. Hence $\angle \mathrm{AXC}+\angle$ $\mathrm{BXD}=2 \cos ^{-1}(2 \cos \theta-1)$. We note that this increases monotonically from $0($ at $\theta=0)$ to $2 \pi($ at $\theta=\pi / 2)$. For $\theta>0$, we have $\cos \theta<1$, hence $2 \cos \theta-1<\cos \theta$ and hence $2 \cos ^{-1}(2 \cos \theta-1)>2 \theta$. In other words, except for $\theta=0$, we can certainly do better than $2 \theta$.

Take vectors origin X . Write $\mathrm{XA}=\mathbf{A}$ etc. Since we are only interested in the angles, it is convenient to take $\mathbf{a}$ to be the unit vector in the direction $\mathbf{A}$. Then we have $\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}=\mathbf{b} . \mathbf{c}=\mathbf{c} . \mathbf{d}=\mathbf{d} \cdot \mathbf{a}=\cos \theta . \operatorname{So}(\mathbf{a}-\mathbf{c}) .(\mathbf{b}-\mathbf{d})=$ 0 . So either $\mathbf{a}=\mathbf{c}$, or $\mathbf{b}=\mathbf{d}$ or $\mathbf{a}-\mathbf{c}$ is perpendicular to $\mathbf{b}-\mathbf{d}$. Suppose $\mathbf{a}=\mathbf{c}$. Then $X$ lies on the line AC. In this case we certainly have $A D$ and $C D$ subtending the same angle at $X$, and $A B$ and $B C$ subtending the same angle at X . But $\angle \mathrm{AXC}=0 . \mathrm{XABD}$ is a tetrahedron with $\angle \mathrm{AXD}=\angle \mathrm{AXB}=\theta . \angle \mathrm{BXD} \leq \angle \mathrm{AXB}+\angle$ AXD (with equality only if $\mathrm{A}, \mathrm{B}, \mathrm{D}, \mathrm{X}$ lie in a plane). So $\angle \mathrm{BXD}+\angle \mathrm{AXC} \leq 2 \theta$ and we have just seen that this is not maximal. Similarly if $\mathbf{b}=\mathbf{d}$. So we may assume that $\mathbf{a}-\mathbf{c}$ is perpendicular to $\mathbf{b}-\mathbf{d}$ and both are non-zero.

We also have $(\mathbf{a}+\mathbf{c}) .(\mathbf{a}-\mathbf{c})=\mathrm{a}^{2}-\mathrm{c}^{2}=0$ and $(\mathbf{a}+\mathbf{c}) .(\mathbf{b}-\mathbf{d})=0$. So $\mathbf{a}+\mathbf{c}$ is normal to the plane containing $\mathbf{a}-$ $\mathbf{c}$ and $\mathbf{b}-\mathbf{d}$. Similarly, $\mathbf{b}+\mathbf{d}$. Hence $\mathbf{a}+\mathbf{c}$ and $\mathbf{b}+\mathbf{d}$ are multiples of each other and $(\mathbf{a}+\mathbf{c}) .(\mathbf{b}+\mathbf{d})=|\mathbf{a}+\mathbf{c}|$ $|\mathbf{b}+\mathbf{d}|$. But lhs $=4 \cos \theta$ and rhs $=(2 \cos \mathrm{AXC} / 2)(2 \cos \mathrm{BXD} / 2)$. So $\cos \theta=\cos \mathrm{AXC} / 2 \cos \mathrm{BXD} / 2=1 / 2$ $\cos (\mathrm{AXC} / 2+\mathrm{BXD} / 2)+1 / 2 \cos (\mathrm{AXC} / 2-\mathrm{BXD} / 2)$. We want to maximise $\mathrm{AXC} / 2+\mathrm{BXD} / 2$ and hence to minimise $\cos (\mathrm{AXC} / 2+\mathrm{BXD} / 2)$, so we must maximise $\cos (\mathrm{AXC} / 2-\mathrm{BXD} / 2)$ and hence take $\angle \mathrm{AXC}=\angle$ BXD . That then gives $\cos (\mathrm{AXC} / 2+\mathrm{BXD} / 2)=2 \cos \theta-1$, so $\mathrm{AXC}+\mathrm{BXD}=2 \cos ^{-1}(2 \cos \theta-1)$. So the square pyramid is indeed maximal.

## Problem 4

A maths exam has two papers, each with at least one question and 28 questions in total. Each pupil attempted 7 questions. Each pair of questions was attempted by just two pupils. Show that one pupil attempted either nil or at least 4 questions in the first paper.

## Solution

Each pupil attempts 7 questions and hence 21 pairs of questions. There are $28 \cdot 27 / 2=378$ pairs of questions in total and each is attempted by 2 pupils. So there must be $378 \cdot 2 / 21=36$ pupils. Suppose $n$ pupils solved question 1. Each solved 6 pairs involving question 1 , so there must be $3 n$ pairs involving question 1 . But there are 27 pairs involving question 1 , so $n=9$. The same applies to any other question. So each question was solved by 9 pupils.

Suppose the result is false. Suppose there are $m$ questions in the first paper, that the number of pupils solving $1,2,3$ questions in the first paper is $a, b, c$ respectively. So $a+b+c=36, a+2 b+3 c=9 m$. Now consider pairs of problems in the first paper. There are $m(m-1) / 2$ such pairs. Pupils solving just 1 solve no pairs, those solving 2 solve 1 pair and those solving 3 solve 3 pairs, so we have $b+3 c=m(m-1)$. Solving for $b$ we get $b$ $=-2 m^{2}+29 m-108=-2(m-29 / 4)^{2}-23 / 8<0$. Contradiction. So the result must be true.

## Problem 5

A polynomial of degree $3 n$ has the value 2 at $0,3,6, \ldots, 3 n$, the value 1 at $1,4,7, \ldots, 3 n-2$ and the value 0 at $2,5,8, \ldots, 3 n-1$. Its value at $3 n+1$ is 730 . What is $n$ ?

## Solution

Answer: $\mathrm{n}=4$.

The $(3 n+1)$ th differences of the polynomial are zero. Call it $p(x)$, so we have $p(3 n+1)-(3 n+1) C 1 p(3 n)+$ $(3 n+1) C 2 p(3 n-1)-\ldots+(-1)^{3 n+1} p(0)=0$, where $r C s$ is the binomial coefficient. Hence $p(3 n+1)=2($ $(3 n+1) \mathrm{C} 1-(3 \mathrm{n}+1) \mathrm{C} 4+\ldots)+((3 \mathrm{n}+1) \mathrm{C} 3-(3 \mathrm{n}+1) \mathrm{C} 6+\ldots)$. Putting $\mathrm{n}=1$, we get: $\mathrm{p}(4)=2(4 \mathrm{C} 1-4 \mathrm{C} 4)+$ $4 \mathrm{C} 3=6+4=10$. So $n$ is not 1 . Putting $n=2$, we get: $p(7)=2(7 \mathrm{C} 1-7 \mathrm{C} 4+7 \mathrm{C} 7)+(7 \mathrm{C} 3-7 \mathrm{C} 6)=2(7-35$ $+1)+(35-7)=-26$. So $n$ is not 2 . Putting $n=3$, we get: $p(10)=2(10 \mathrm{C} 1-10 \mathrm{C} 4+10 \mathrm{C} 7-10 \mathrm{C} 10)+(10 \mathrm{C} 3$ $-10 \mathrm{C} 6+10 \mathrm{C} 9)=2(10-210+120-1)+(120-210+10)=-162-100=-262$. So $n$ is not 3 . Putting $n=4$, we get: $\mathrm{p}(13)=2(13 \mathrm{C} 1-13 \mathrm{C} 4+13 \mathrm{C} 7-13 \mathrm{C} 10+13 \mathrm{C} 13)+(13 \mathrm{C} 3-13 \mathrm{C} 6+13 \mathrm{C} 9-13 \mathrm{C} 12)=2(13-715+$ $1716-286+1)+(286-1716+715-13)=1458-728=730$. So $n=3$ works.

## 14th USAMO 1985

## Problem 1

Do there exist 1985 distinct positive integers such that the sum of their squares is a cube and the sum of their cubes is a square?

## Solution

Answer: yes.
Take any n integers $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}$. Suppose that $\sum \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{2}=\mathrm{b}$ and $\sum \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{3}=\mathrm{c}$. Now multiply each $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}$ by $\mathrm{b}^{4} \mathrm{c}^{3}$. The sum of their squares becomes $b^{9} c^{6}$ which is a cube and the sum of their cubes becomes $b^{12} c^{10}$ which is a square.

## Problem 2

Find all real roots of the quartic $\mathrm{x}^{4}-(2 \mathrm{~N}+1) \mathrm{x}^{2}-\mathrm{x}+\mathrm{N}^{2}+\mathrm{N}-1=0$ correct to 4 decimal places, where $\mathrm{N}=$ $10^{10}$.

## Solution

Answer: 99999.9984 and 100000.0016.
We can write the equation as $\left(x^{2}-N-1 / 2\right)^{2}=x+5 / 4$. For $x<-5 / 4$ the lhs is positive and the rhs is negative, so there are no roots with $x<-5 / 4$. If $x$ lies between $-5 / 4$ and 0 , then the 1 hs is obviously much larger than the rhs, so again there is no root. Thus there are no negative roots. Descartes' rule of signs (see below) tells us that there are at most 2 positive roots.

If $x=10^{5}$, then the lhs is $1 / 4$ and the rhs is much larger (approx $10^{5}$ ). If $x=10^{5} \pm 1$, then the lhs is $\left( \pm 210^{5}+\right.$ $1 / 2)^{2}$ which is approximately $410^{10}$ and much larger than the rhs. So there is a root either side of $10^{5}$. Put $\mathrm{x}=$ $10^{5} \pm \mathrm{k}$. Then we want $\left( \pm 2 \mathrm{k} \cdot 10^{5}+\mathrm{k}^{2}-1 / 2\right)^{2}=10^{5}+5 / 4$, or $\left(4 \mathrm{k}^{2} 10^{5}-1\right) 10^{5} \pm 2 \mathrm{k}\left(1-2 \mathrm{k}^{2}\right) 10^{5}-5 / 4=0$. So evidently we need approximately $4 \mathrm{k}^{2}=10^{-5}$, or $\mathrm{k}= \pm 0.0016$. So it looks as though the roots are $10^{5} \pm 0.0016$ $=99999.9984$ and 100000.0016.

Put $\mathrm{x}=10^{5} \pm 0.00155$. Then $\left(\mathrm{x}^{2}-10^{10}-1 / 2\right)^{2}-\mathrm{x}-5 / 4=\left( \pm 310-1 / 2+0.00155^{2}\right)^{2}-10^{5} \pm 0.00155-5 / 4<$ $311^{2}-10^{5}<0$. Put $x=10^{5} \pm 0.00165$, then $\left(x^{2}-10^{10}-1 / 2\right)^{2}-x-5 / 4=\left( \pm 330-1 / 2+0.00165^{2}\right)^{2}-10^{5} \pm$ $0.00165-5 / 4>329^{2}-10^{5}-2>0$. So indeed one root lies between $10^{5}-0.00165$ and $10^{5}-0.00155$ and the other root lies between $10^{5}+0.00155$ and $10^{5}+0.00165$.

## Descartes' rule of signs.

This states that if the number of sign changes in the coefficients of the polynomial is $d$, then the number of positive roots is $d$ or $d$ less an even number. So, for example, if the polynomial is $x^{5}+14.3 x^{4}-34 x^{2}-x+$ 3.2 , then there are two sign changes ( +14.3 to -34 and -1 to 3.2 ), so there are either 0 or 2 positive roots. Note that we ignore zero coefficients. If $r$ is a positive root of $p(-x)=0$, then $-r$ is a negative root of $p(x)=0$. So if we substitute $-x$ for $x$ in the polynomial and the number of sign changes is then $d^{\prime}$, then we can conclude that the number of negative roots of the polynomial is either $\mathrm{d}^{\prime}$ or $\mathrm{d}^{\prime}$ less an even number. With the example above we get $-x^{5}+14.3 x^{4}-34 x^{2}+x+3.2$, which has 3 sign changes. So the polynomial has 1 or 3 negative roots.

The proof is not difficult. The key idea is to show that if $k$ is a positive root, so that $p(x)=(x-k) q(x)$, then (1) $p(x)$ has at least one more sign change than $q(x)$, and (2) the difference between the number of sign changes is odd (note that the signs of the constant coefficients of $p(x)$ and $q(x)$ are different).

## Problem 3

A tetrahedron has at most one edge longer than 1 . What is the maximum total length of its edges?

## Solution

Answer: $5+\sqrt{ } 3$.
Suppose AB is the edge which may be longer than 1 . Then if we rotate the triangle ACD about CD until A lies in the same plane as $B C D$ and is on the opposite side of $C D$ to $B$, then we maximise $A B$ without changing any of the other side lengths. So the maximal configuration must be planar.

Now suppose we regard C and D as fixed and the other points as variable. Suppose CD $=2 \mathrm{x}(<=1)$. Then A and B must both lie inside the circle center C radius 1 and inside the circle center D radius 1 and hence inside their intersection which is bounded by the two arcs XY (assuming they meet at X and Y ). Obviously we maximise $A C+A D+B C+B D$ by taking $A$ at $X$ and $B$ at $Y$ (or vice versa). We claim that that choice also maximises $A B$. Suppose that is true. Then it also maximises $A C+A D+B C+B D+A B$ at $4+2\left(1-x^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}$. So we now have to vary $C D$ to maximise $2 x+4+2\left(1-x^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}$. We show that $x+\left(1-x^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}$ is increasing for $x$ $<=1 / 2$ and hence that the maximum is at $x=1 / 2$. Put $x=\sin t$. Then we have $x+\left(1-x^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}=\sqrt{2} \sin (t+\pi / 4)$ which is indeed increasing for $\mathrm{x} \leq \pi / 6$.

It remains to prove the claim. Take the circle diameter XY. Then the two arcs both lie inside this circle. [Two circles intersect in at most two points, so each arc must lie entirely inside or entirely outside the circle center O and it obviously does not lie outside. ] But AB lies inside a chord of this circle The length of the chord cannot exceed the diameter of the circle (which is XY) and hence $\mathrm{AB} \leq \mathrm{XY}$.

## Problem 4

A graph has $n>2$ points. Show that we can find two points $A$ and $B$ such that at least $[n / 2]-1$ of the remaining points are joined to either both or neither of A and B .

## Solution

Consider the number of pairs $(\mathrm{X},\{\mathrm{Y}, \mathrm{Z}\})$, where $\mathrm{X}, \mathrm{Y}, \mathrm{Z}$ are distinct points such that X is joined to just one of $\mathrm{Y}, \mathrm{Z}$. If X is joined to just k points, then there are just $\mathrm{k}(\mathrm{n}-1-\mathrm{k}) \leq(\mathrm{n}-1)^{2} / 4$ such pairs $(\mathrm{X},\{\mathrm{Y}, \mathrm{Z}\})$. Hence in total there are at most $n(n-1)^{2} / 4$ such pairs. But there are $n(n-1) / 2$ possible $\{Y, Z\}$. So we must be able to find one of them $\{\mathrm{A}, \mathrm{B}\}$ which belongs to at most $[(\mathrm{n}-1) / 2]$ such pairs. Hence there are at least $\mathrm{n}-2$ $-[(n-1) / 2]=[n / 2]-1$ points $X$ which are joined to both of A and B or to neither of A and B. [If confused by the [ ], consider $\mathrm{n}=2 \mathrm{~m}$ and $\mathrm{n}=2 \mathrm{~m}+1$ separately! ]

## Problem 5

$0<\mathrm{a}_{1} \leq \mathrm{a}_{2} \leq \mathrm{a}_{3} \leq \ldots$ is an unbounded sequence of integers. Let $\mathrm{b}_{\mathrm{n}}=\mathrm{m}$ if $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}}$ is the first member of the sequence to equal or exceed $n$. Given that $a_{19}=85$, what is the maximum possible value of $a_{1}+a_{2}+\ldots+$ $\mathrm{a}_{19}+\mathrm{b}_{1}+\mathrm{b}_{2}+\ldots+\mathrm{b}_{85}$ ?

## Solution

We show that the only possible value of the sum is $85.20=1700$.
That is certainly the value if all $a_{i}=85$, for then all $b_{j}=1$ and so the sum is $19 \cdot 85+85 \cdot 1=85 \cdot 20$. Now consider the general case. Suppose that we increase some $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}$ by 1 from k to $\mathrm{k}+1$ (whilst preserving the property that $a_{i}$ is increasing, so we must have $a_{i}<a_{i+1}$ before the increase). The effect of the increase is to change $b_{k+1}$ from $i+1$ to $i$, but not to change any other $b_{j}$. This is obvious if $a_{i-1}<a_{i}$ and $a_{i+1}>a_{i}+1$. If $a_{i-1}=a_{i}$, then before the change $b_{k}=i-1$ (not $i$ ) and that is still true after the change. Equally, if $a_{i}=a_{i+1}$ after the change, then it is still true that $b_{k+1}$ changes from $i+1$ to $i$. Thus the overall effect of the increase is not to change the sum of the $a_{i}$ plus the sum of the $b_{j}$. But by a series of such changes we convert any initial sequence to all $a_{i}=85$.

## 15th USAMO 1986

## Problem 1

Do there exist 14 consecutive positive integers each divisible by a prime less than 13 ? What about 21 consecutive positive integers each divisible by a prime less than 17 ?

## Solution

Answer: no, yes.

There are 7 odd numbers. At most one can be a multiple of 7 and one a multiple of 11. It is only possible to have two of them multiples of 5 if either the largest or smallest is a multiple of 5. But it is only possible to have three of them multiples of 3 if both the largest and the smallest are multiples of 3 . So at most four numbers are multiples of 3 or 5 . That leaves one odd number unaccounted for.

A little juggling shows that we want the odd numbers to be divisible by: $3,7,5,3,11,13,3,5,7,3$ (or the 11 and 13 can be interchanged). We need the 6 th odd to be $13 \bmod 143$ to get the 11 and 13 correct, and hence the 1 st in the sequence to be $2 \bmod 143$. But the 1 st must be even, so it must be $2 \bmod 286$. The 2 nd must be divisible by 3 , so the 1 st must be $2 \bmod 858$. But we need the 4 th to be divisible by 7 , so the 1 st must be $3434 \bmod 6006$. Then the 6 th must be divisible by 5 , so the 1 st must be $9440 \bmod 30030$. Thus an example is $9440,9441, \ldots, 9460$.

## Problem 2

Five professors attended a lecture. Each fell asleep just twice. For each pair there was a moment when both were asleep. Show that there was a moment when three of them were asleep.

## Solution

This is a slightly tricky application of the pigeonhole principle.
For each pair take the first moment when they are both asleep. There are ten pairs, so ten such moments. If two coincide, then we are done because at that moment at least three professors were asleep. So suppose they are all distinct and form a set S . Each such moment must also be one of the 10 occasions when a professor falls asleep. But consider the earliest member of S. Two professors were asleep at that moment so two fell asleep at or before that moment. Thus each of the remaining 9 members of $S$ must be one of the 8 later occasons when a professor fell asleep. So they cannot all be distinct. Contradiction.

## Problem 3

What is the smallest $\mathrm{n}>1$ for which the average of the first n (non-zero) squares is a square?

## Solution

Answer: 337.

We need $1 / 6(n+1)(2 n+1)$ a square. We need $n=6 m+1$ for it to be an integer. So $(3 m+1)(4 m+1)$ must be a square. But $3 \mathrm{~m}+1$ and $4 \mathrm{~m}+1$ are relatively prime, so each must be a square. Suppose $3 \mathrm{~m}+1=\mathrm{a}^{2}$ and $4 \mathrm{~m}+1=$ $(\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{k})^{2}$, then (subtracting) $\mathrm{m}=2 \mathrm{ak}+\mathrm{k}^{2}$, so $\mathrm{a}^{2}-6 \mathrm{ak}-\left(3 \mathrm{k}^{2}+1\right)=0$, so $\mathrm{a}=3 \mathrm{k}+\sqrt{ }\left(12 \mathrm{k}^{2}+1\right)$. By inspection the smallest solution of this is $\mathrm{k}=2$, giving $\mathrm{a}=13$ and hence $\mathrm{m}=56$ and $\mathrm{n}=337$.

## Problem 4

A T-square allows you to construct a straight line through two points and a line perpendicular to a given line through a given point. Circles C and $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}$ intersect at X and Y . XY is a diameter of C . P is a point on $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}$ inside C. Using only a $T$-square, find points $\mathrm{Q}, \mathrm{R}$ on C such that QR is perpendicular to XY and PQ is perpendicular to PR.

## Solution

$C^{\prime}$ seems slightly odd. Why not just say that $X Y$ is a diameter of $C, P$ is a point inside $C$ and we want points $\mathrm{Q}, \mathrm{R}$ on C such that QR is perpendicular etc.? So presumably it is there to help.

Note that PQ perpendicular to PR means that P lies on the circle diameter QR . So take M to be the midpoint of QR . Then $\mathrm{MQ}=\mathrm{MR}=\mathrm{MP}$. Guided by the hint about $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}$, we extend PM to meet $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}$ at S . Then $\mathrm{QM} \cdot \mathrm{MR}=$ $\mathrm{XM} \cdot \mathrm{MY}($ circle C$)=\mathrm{PM} \cdot \mathrm{MS}\left(\right.$ circle $\left.\mathrm{C}^{\prime}\right)$. So M is also the midpoint of PS. So we want to find $\mathrm{S}^{\mathrm{S}} \mathrm{C}^{\prime}$ so that XY bisects SP.

Let the line XP meet $C$ at $U$. Draw the line through $U$ perpendicular to $X Y$ to meet $C$ again at V. Draw XV. Draw the line through $P$ perpendicular to XY to meet XV at T. Then XY bisects PT, which is parallel to QR. Now draw the line through T perpendicular to PT (and hence parallel to XY) to meet $\mathrm{C}^{\prime}$ at S . XY must also bisect ST. So we have the required point M. Draw the line through $M$ perpendicular to $X Y$ to meet the circle C at Q and R .

## Problem 5

A partition of $n$ is an increasing sequence of integers with sum $n$. For example, the partitions of 5 are: $1,1,1$, 1,$1 ; 1,1,1,2 ; 1,1,3 ; 1,4 ; 5 ; 1,2,2$; and 2 , 3 . If p is a partition, $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{p})=$ the number of 1 s in p , and $\mathrm{g}(\mathrm{p})=$ the number of distinct integers in the partition. Show that $\sum f(p)=\sum g(p)$, where the sum is taken over all partitions of $n$.

## Solution

Let $\pi(n)$ be the number of partitions of $n$. If $p=a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots, a_{m}$ is a partition of $n$, then $h(p)=1, a_{1}, \ldots, a_{m}$ is a partition of $n+1$ which contains a 1 . Moreover, $h$ is obviously a bijection between partitions of $n$ and partitions of $n+1$ which contain a 1 . But $h(p)$ also contains one more 1 than $p$, so $\sum f(p)$ for $n+1$ is $\sum f(p)$ for n plus $\pi(\mathrm{n})$. Thus $\sum \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{p})$ for n is $1+\pi(1)+\pi(2)+\ldots+\pi(\mathrm{n}-1)$. [Obviously $\sum \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{p})$ for $\mathrm{n}=1$ is 1 .]

Checking, we find $\pi(1)=1, \pi(2)=2, \pi(3)=3, \pi(4)=5, \pi(5)=7$. So this formula gives $\sum f(p)$ for $n=5$ is $1+$ $1+2+3+5=12$, which is correct.

Now fix $n$ and consider the number of pairs $(p, m)$, where $p$ is a partition of $n$ containing $m$. For each $p$ the number of such pairs is $g(p)$. So the total number of such pairs $\sum g(p)$. But the number of pairs $(p, m)$ for fixed $m$ is just $\pi(n-m)$ (taking $\pi(0)=0)$. So the total is also $\sum \pi(n-m)$. So $\sum g(p)=1+\pi(1)+\ldots+\pi(n-1)=$ $\sum \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{p})$.

## 16th USAMO 1987

## Problem 1

Find all solutions to $\left(m^{2}+n\right)\left(m+n^{2}\right)=(m-n)^{3}$, where $m$ and $n$ are non-zero integers.

## Solution

Answer: $(\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{n})=(-1,-1),(8,-10),(9,-6),(9,-21)$.
If $\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{n}>0$, then lhs is certainly positive, so we must have $\mathrm{m}>\mathrm{n}$ to make the rhs positive. But then $\mathrm{m}^{2}+\mathrm{n}>$ $\mathrm{m}^{2}$ and $\mathrm{n}^{2}+\mathrm{m}>\mathrm{m}$, so $\mathrm{lhs}>\mathrm{m}^{3}>$ rhs. Contradiction. So there are no solutions with m and n both positive.

Put $M=|m|, N=|n|$. Consider next $m=M, n=-N$. So we have $\left(M^{2}-N\right)\left(N^{2}+M\right)=(M+N)^{3}$. Hence $M^{2} N^{2}+$ $M^{3}-N^{3}-M N=M^{3}+3 M^{2} N+3 M^{2}+N^{3}$. N is non-zero, so we can divide to get: $2 N^{2}+N\left(3 M-M^{2}\right)+$
$3 M^{2}+M=0$. Regarding this as a quadratic in $N$ we solve, getting $N=\left(\left(M^{2}-3 M\right) \pm \sqrt{ }\left(M^{4}-6 M^{3}+9 M^{2}-\right.\right.$ $\left.\left.24 M^{2}-8 M\right)\right) / 4$. Thus $M^{4}-6 M^{3}-15 M^{2}-8 M=M(M-1)^{2}(M-8)$ must be a square. Hence $M(M-8)$ must be a square. We have $(M-4)^{2}=M(M-8)+16$ and for $M \geq 13$, we have $(M-5)^{2}=M^{2}-10 M+25<M^{2}-8 M$. So we need only consider $M \leq 12$. But obviously we cannot have $M<8$, or $M(M-8)$ is negative. Checking the remaining values, we find $M=8$ and 9 are the only solutions. They give the solutions $(m, n)=(8,-10)$, (9, -6), (9, -21).

Next, consider the case $m=-M, n=N$. That clearly does not work. We get $\left(M^{2}+N\right)\left(N^{2}-M\right)=-(M+N)^{3}$. So $2 N^{2}+\left(M^{2}+3 M\right) N+3 M^{2}-M=0$, which has no solutions because $3 M^{2}>M$.

Finally, consider the case $m=-M, n=-N$. Then we get $\left(M^{2}-N\right)\left(N^{2}-M\right)=(N-M)^{3}$, so $2 N^{2}-\left(M^{2}+3 M\right) N+$ $\left(3 M^{2}-M\right)=0$. Solving for $N$, we get $N=\left(\left(M^{2}+3 M\right) \pm \sqrt{ }\left(M^{4}+6 M^{3}+9 M^{2}-24 M^{2}+8 M\right)\right) / 4$. So we require
$M\left(M^{3}+6 M^{2}-15 M+8\right)=M(M+8)(M-1)^{2}$ to be a square. Hence $M(M+8)$ is a square. We have $(M+$ $4)^{2}>M(M+8)$ and for $M \geq 5$, we have $(M+3)^{2}=M^{2}+6 M+9<M^{2}+8 M$. So we need only check $M=1$, $2,3,4$. We find $M=1$ gives the only square, and that gives the solution (m, $n)=(-1,-1)$.

## Problem 2

The feet of the angle bisectors of the triangle ABC form a right-angled triangle. If the right-angle is at X , where $A X$ is the bisector of angle $A$, find all possible values for angle $A$.

## Solution

Answer: $120^{\circ}$.

Use vectors origin $A$. Write the vector $A B$ as $\mathbf{B}$ etc. Using the familiar $B X / C X=A B / A C$ etc, we have $\mathbf{Z}=$ $\mathrm{bB} /(\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{b}), \mathbf{Y}=\mathrm{c} \mathbf{C} /(\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{c}), \mathbf{X}=(\mathrm{b} \mathbf{B}+\mathrm{c} \mathbf{C}) /(\mathrm{b}+\mathrm{c})$. Hence $\mathbf{Z}-\mathbf{X}=\mathrm{b} \mathbf{B}(\mathrm{c}-\mathrm{a}) /((\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{b})(\mathrm{b}+\mathrm{c}))-\mathrm{c} \mathbf{C} /(\mathrm{b}+\mathrm{c}), \mathbf{Y}-\mathbf{X}=-$
$\mathrm{b} \mathbf{B} /(\mathrm{b}+\mathrm{c})+\mathrm{c} \mathbf{C}(\mathrm{b}-\mathrm{a}) /((\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{c})(\mathrm{b}+\mathrm{c}))$.
We have $(\mathbf{Z}-\mathbf{X}) .(\mathbf{Y}-\mathbf{X})=0$, so after multiplying through by $(a+b)(a+c)(b+c)^{2}$, we get $b^{2} \mathbf{B}^{2}\left(a^{2}-c^{2}\right)+c^{2} \mathbf{C}^{2}\left(a^{2}-b^{2}\right)$ $+2 b c \mathbf{B} . \mathbf{C}\left(\mathrm{a}^{2}+\mathrm{bc}\right)=0$. But $\mathbf{B}^{2}=\mathrm{c}^{2}, \mathbf{C}^{2}=\mathrm{b}^{2}$, so $\mathrm{bc}\left(2 \mathrm{a}^{2}-\mathrm{b}^{2}-\mathrm{c}^{2}\right)+2 \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{C}\left(\mathrm{a}^{2}+\mathrm{bc}\right)=0$.

But $\mathrm{a}^{2}=\mathrm{b}^{2}+\mathrm{c}^{2}-2 \mathbf{B} . \mathbf{C}($ cosine rule $)$, so $2 \mathrm{a}^{2}-\mathrm{b}^{2}-\mathrm{c}^{2}=\mathrm{a}^{2}-2 \mathbf{B} . \mathbf{C}$. Hence $\mathrm{bc}\left(\mathrm{a}^{2}-2 \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{C}\right)+2 \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{C}\left(\mathrm{a}^{2}+\mathrm{bc}\right)=0$, so $\mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{C}=$ $-b c / 2$. Hence $\cos A=-1 / 2$, so $\angle A=120^{\circ}$.

## Problem 3

$X$ is the smallest set of polynomials $p(x)$ such that: (1) $p(x)=x$ belongs to $X$; and (2) if $r(x)$ belongs to $X$, then $x r(x)$ and $(x+(1-x) r(x))$ both belong to $X$. Show that if $r(x)$ and $s(x)$ are distinct elements of $X$, then $r(x) \neq s(x)$ for any $0<x<1$.

## Solution

If they are never equal, then we must be able to order them, so that $r(x)>s(x)$ for all $x$ in $(0,1)$ or $s(x)>r(x)$ for all $x$ in $(0,1)$. Let us use the notation $[+--+\ldots]$. The operation $r(x)$ to $x r(x)$ is denoted as - , and the operation $r(x)$ to $x+(1-x) r(x)$ is denoted as + . Then the operations are listed in reverse order with the last carried out put first. So for example $[+-]$ means we first apply - to get $x^{2}$, then + to get $x+(1-x) x^{2}=x+$ $x^{2}-x^{3}$. We claim that we have the ordering $+>$ nothing $>-$, which we apply starting with the first term. So looking at the first few polynomials we have: $[++]>[+$ ], because we compare the first terms which are equal, then we compare the second terms. We regard [ + ] as having nothing for the second term, so $+>$ nothing. Then $[+]>[+-]$, because they have equal first terms, but unequal second terms (nothing $>-$ ). The starting polynomial is represented as []. So we have [ +- ] $>$ [ ] because $+>$ nothing. Then [ ] $>[-+$ ] $>$ $[-]>[--]$. Clearly this ordering, which is a type of lexicographic ordering is a total order, that is, for any two distinct polynomials in X we will find that one is larger than the other.

So suppose $r(x)$ belongs to the set $X$. We have to establish that $+>$ nothing $>-$. In other words, that $x+(1-$ $x) r(x)>x$ and that $x>x r(x)$. But that is obvious, because by a trivial induction we have $0<r(x)<1$ for all $r(x)$ in $X$ and $x$ in $(0,1)$. So, if follows that if $r(x)$ and $s(x)$ are in $X$ then $x+(1-x) r(x)>x s(x)$. It is also obvious that if $[\mathrm{a}]>[\mathrm{b}]$, where a and b are some strings of + and - , then $[+\mathrm{a}]>[+\mathrm{b}]$ and $[-\mathrm{a}]>[-\mathrm{b}]$. But that is sufficient to establish the ordering.

## Problem 4

M is the midpoint of XY . The points P and Q lie on a line through Y on opposite sides of Y , such that $|\mathrm{XQ}|=$ $2|\mathrm{MP}|$ and $|\mathrm{XY}| / 2<|\mathrm{MP}|<3|\mathrm{XY}| / 2$. For what value of $|\mathrm{PY}| /|\mathrm{QY}|$ is $|\mathrm{PQ}|$ a minimum?

## Solution

Let the angle between the line through $Y$ and $X Y$ be $\theta$. Take $Y^{\prime}$ on the line such that $X Y^{\prime}=X Y$. If $P$ is on the opposite side of Y to $\mathrm{Y}^{\prime}$, then Q is on the opposite side of $\mathrm{Y}^{\prime}$ to Y . As P approaches $\mathrm{Y}, \mathrm{Q}$ approaches $\mathrm{Y}^{\prime}$ so the minimum value of PQ is $\mathrm{YY}^{\prime}$, corresponding to $\mathrm{PY} / \mathrm{QY}=0$. But it is unrealised, since the problem requires $\mathrm{MY}<\mathrm{MP}$. If P is on the same side of Y as $\mathrm{Y}^{\prime}$, then as P approaches the midpoint of $\mathrm{Y} \mathrm{Y}^{\prime}$, Q approaches Y . So the minimum value of PQ is $\mathrm{YY}^{\prime} / 2$ with $\mathrm{PY} / \mathrm{QY}=$ infinity. Again it is unrealised because
the problem requires MY < MP. P is allowed to be on either side of Y , so the unrealised minimum value of PQ is $\mathrm{YY}^{\prime} / 2$ as $\mathrm{PY} / \mathrm{QY}$ approaches infinity.

## Problem 5

$a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots, a_{n}$ is a sequence of 0 s and 1 s . T is the number of triples $\left(a_{i}, a_{j}, a_{k}\right)$ with $i<j<k$ which are not equal to $(0,1,0)$ or $(1,0,1)$. For $1 \leq i \leq n, f(i)$ is the number of $j<i$ with $a_{j}=a_{i}$ plus the number of $j>i$ with $a_{j} \neq a_{i}$. Show that $\mathrm{T}=\mathrm{f}(1)(\mathrm{f}(1)-1) / 2+\mathrm{f}(2)(\mathrm{f}(2)-1) / 2+\ldots+\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{n})(\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{n})-1) / 2$. If n is odd, what is the smallest value of T ?

## Solution

For n odd, the smallest value of T is $\mathrm{n}(\mathrm{n}-1)(\mathrm{n}-3) / 8$ achieved by $01010 \ldots 010$.
Suppose a particular $a_{i}=0$. Let $S_{i}$ be the set of $a_{j}$ with $j<i$ and $a_{j}=a_{i}$ and $a_{j}$ with $j>i$ and $a_{j} \neq a_{i}$. Suppose we take any two members of $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{i}}$ and consider the triple formed with $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}$ itself. Surprisingly perhaps, they are all of the required form ( $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}$ is bold):

```
... 0 ... 0 ... 0
... 0 ... 0 ... 1
... 0 ... 1 ... 1
```

Similarly, if $a_{i}=1$ :

```
... 1 ... 1 ... 1
... 1 ... 1 ... 0
... 1 ... 0 ... 0
```

Conversely, any triple of the required form can be considered (uniquely) to be an $a_{i}$ with members of the triple before it equal to it and members of the triple after it unequal to it. Since $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{m})(\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{m})-1)$ is the number of ways of choosing two items from $f(m)$, we have established that $T=\sum f(m)(f(m)-1)$.

We show that $\sum \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{m})=\mathrm{n}(\mathrm{n}-1) / 2$ (and is hence independent of the details of the particular sequence $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}$ - it depends only on its length). In the case of a sequence of all 0 s, we have $f(1)=0, f(2)=1, \ldots, f(n)=n-1$, so $\sum$ $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{m})=\mathrm{n}(\mathrm{n}-1) / 2$. Now suppose we have a particular sequence and we change $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}$ from 0 to 1 . Suppose there are a 0 s before $a_{i}, b 1$ s before $a_{i}, c 0 s$ after $a_{i}$ and $d 1 s$ after $a_{i}$. Then the value of $f(i)$ is changed from $a+d$ to $b+$ $c$, an increase of $(b-a)+(c-d)$. The value of $f(j)$ with $j<i$ is decreased by 1 if $f(j)$ is 0 and increased by 1 if $f(j)$ is 0 . So in total there is an increase of $(a-b)$ for such $j$. Similarly, for $j>i$, the value of $f(j)$ is decreased by 1 if $f(j)$ is 0 and increased by 1 if $f(j)$ is 1 , a net increase of $(d-c)$. Thus overall $\sum f(m)$ is increased by (ba) $+(c-d)+(a-b)+(d-c)=0$. But by a sequence of such changes we can get to any sequence $a_{i}$, so all sequences (of length $n$ ) have the same value for $\sum f(m)$.

Thus $T$ is minimised when $\sum f(m)^{2}$ is minimised. But since $\sum f(m)$ is fixed, that is achieved when the $f(m)$ are as equal as possible. If $n=2 k+1$, then $\sum f(m)=n(n-1) / 2$, so the average value of $f(m)$ is exactly $k$, so we look for an arrangement with all $f(m)=k$. It is not hard to see that $01010 \ldots 1010$ works. So this gives $T=\sum$ $\mathrm{k}(\mathrm{k}-1) / 2=\mathrm{n}(\mathrm{n}-1)(\mathrm{n}-3) / 8$.

The question does not ask for it, but the even case is also straightforward. If $\mathrm{n}=2 \mathrm{k}$, then the best we can hope for is $k$ values of $k$ and $k$ values of $k-1$, so that $\sum f(m)=k \cdot k+k .(k-1)=k(2 k-1)=n(n-1) / 2$. That is achieved by $0101 \ldots 0101$ (all the 0 s have $f(m)=k$ and all the 1 s have $f(m)=k-1)$. Hence $T=k \cdot k(k-1) / 2+(k-$ 1). $(\mathrm{k}-1)(\mathrm{k}-2) / 2=(\mathrm{k}-1)\left(2 \mathrm{k}^{2}-3 \mathrm{k}+2\right) / 2=(\mathrm{n}-2)\left(\mathrm{n}^{2}-3 \mathrm{n}+4\right) / 8$.

## 17th USAMO 1988

## Problem 1

The repeating decimal $0 . a b \ldots \mathrm{kpq} \ldots \mathrm{u}=\mathrm{m} / \mathrm{n}$, where m and n are relatively prime integers, and there is at least one decimal before the repeating part. Show that n is divisible by 2 or 5 (or both). [For example, $0.011 \underline{36}=0.01136363636 \ldots=1 / 88$ and 88 is divisible by 2.]

## Solution

Note that k and u are not equal (otherwise we should have regarded the repeating part as starting at k ). We have $\mathrm{m} / \mathrm{n}=\mathrm{ab} \ldots \mathrm{k} / 10^{\mathrm{r}} \mathrm{pq} \ldots \mathrm{u} /\left(10^{\mathrm{r}}\left(10^{\mathrm{s}}-1\right)\right)=\left(\mathrm{ab} \ldots \mathrm{k}\left(10^{\mathrm{s}}-1\right)+\mathrm{pq} \ldots \mathrm{u}\right) /\left(10^{\mathrm{r}}\left(10^{\mathrm{s}}-1\right)\right)$. The numerator $=\mathrm{u}-\mathrm{k}$ $\bmod 10$, which is non-zero, so the numerator is not divisible by 10 . But the denominator is divisible by 10 . Hence after reduction to lowest terms the denominator is divisible by 2 or 5 or both.

## Problem 2

The cubic $x^{3}+a x^{2}+b x+c$ has real coefficients and three real roots $r \geq s \geq t$. Show that $k=a^{2}-3 b \geq 0$ and that $\sqrt{ } \mathrm{k} \leq \mathrm{r}-\mathrm{t}$.

## Solution

$\mathrm{a}^{2}-3 \mathrm{~b}=(\mathrm{r}+\mathrm{s}+\mathrm{t})^{2}-3(\mathrm{rs}+\mathrm{st}+\mathrm{tr})=\mathrm{r}^{2}+\mathrm{s}^{2}+\mathrm{t}^{2}-(\mathrm{rs}+\mathrm{st}+\mathrm{tr})$. By Cauchy-Schwartz we have $(\mathrm{rs}+\mathrm{st}+\mathrm{tr})^{2} \leq$ $\left(r^{2}+s^{2}+t^{2}\right)^{2}$, so $r^{2}+s^{2}+t^{2} \geq|r s+s t+\operatorname{tr}| \geq(r s+s t+\operatorname{rr})$. Hence $a^{2}-3 b \geq 0$.
$\mathrm{a}^{2}-3 \mathrm{~b} \leq(\mathrm{r}-\mathrm{t})^{2}$ is the same as $\mathrm{r}^{2}+\mathrm{s}^{2}+\mathrm{t}^{2}-\mathrm{rs}-\mathrm{st}-\operatorname{tr} \leq \mathrm{r}^{2}-2 \mathrm{rt}+\mathrm{t}^{\mathrm{s}}$ or $\mathrm{s}^{2}+\mathrm{rt}-\mathrm{rs}-\mathrm{st} \leq 0$ or $(\mathrm{r}-\mathrm{s})(\mathrm{s}-\mathrm{t}) \geq 0$, which is true since $r \geq s$ and $s \geq t$. So $a^{2}-3 b \leq(r-t)^{2}$. Taking the non-negative square roots, we get the required result.

## Problem 3

Let $X$ be the set $\{1,2, \ldots, 20\}$ and let $P$ be the set of all 9-element subsets of $X$. Show that for any map f: $P$ $\rightarrow X$ we can find a 10 -element subset $Y$ of $X$, such that $f(Y-\{k\}) \neq k$ for any $k$ in $Y$.

## Solution

Consider pairs (S, k) with $S$ in $P$ and $k$ in $X$ such that $f(S)=k$. There are evidently $20 C 9$ such pairs, since we can choose any $S$ and $k$ is then fixed. Now consider the pairs $(Y, k)$ such that $Y$ is a 10-element subset of $X$ containing $k$ and $f(Y-\{k\})=k$. The map $(Y, k)$ to $(Y-\{k\}, k)$ is an injection because if $(Y-\{k\}, k)=\left(Y^{\prime}-\right.$ $\left.\left\{\mathrm{k}^{\prime}\right\}, \mathrm{k}^{\prime}\right)$, then $\mathrm{k}=\mathrm{k}^{\prime}$ and hence $\mathrm{Y}=\mathrm{Y}^{\prime}$. It is not necessarily a bijection because if there are any pairs $(\mathrm{S}, \mathrm{k})$ with $k$ in $S$ then they do not correspond to any $(\mathrm{Y}, \mathrm{k})$. But certainly the number of pairs $(\mathrm{Y}, \mathrm{k})$ is at most the number of pairs $(\mathrm{S}, \mathrm{k})$. So there are at most 20 C 9 pairs $(\mathrm{Y}, \mathrm{k})$. But there are 20 C 10 subsets Y with 10 elements, so at least 20C10-20C9 of them (more than 16000) do not belong to any pairs ( $\mathrm{Y}, \mathrm{k}$ ), in other words they are such that $f(Y-\{k\})$ is not $k$ for any $k$ in $Y$.

## Problem 4

ABC is a triangle with incenter I. Show that the circumcenters of IAB, IBC, ICA lie on a circle whose center is the circumcenter of ABC .

## Solution

In fact they lie on the circumcircle of ABC .
Extend AI to meet the circumcircle again at $\mathrm{A}^{\prime}$. We show that $\mathrm{A}^{\prime}$ is the circumcenter of BCI . Angle $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{AC}=$ angle $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{AB}$, so $\mathrm{A}^{\prime}$ is the midpoint of the arc BC , so $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{B}=\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{C}$. Also $\angle \mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{CB}=\angle \mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{AB}=\mathrm{A} / 2$, so $\angle \mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{CI}=$ $\mathrm{A} / 2+\mathrm{B} / 2$. But $\angle \mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{IC}=\angle \mathrm{IAC}+\angle \mathrm{ICA}=\mathrm{A} / 2+\mathrm{B} / 2$, so $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{CI}$ is isosceles, so $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{C}=\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{I}$.

## Problem 5

Let $\mathrm{p}(\mathrm{x})$ be the polynomial $(1-\mathrm{x})^{\mathrm{a}}\left(1-\mathrm{x}^{2}\right)^{\mathrm{b}}\left(1-\mathrm{x}^{3}\right)^{\mathrm{c}} \ldots\left(1-\mathrm{x}^{32}\right)^{\mathrm{k}}$, where $\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{b}, \ldots, \mathrm{k}$ are integers. When expanded in powers of $x$, the coefficient of $x^{1}$ is -2 and the coefficients of $x^{2}, x^{3}, \ldots, x^{32}$ are all zero. Find $k$.

## Solution

Answer: $2^{27}-2^{11}$.
We have $p(x)=1-2 x+O\left(x^{33}\right)$. Hence $p(-x)=1+2 x+O\left(x^{33}\right)$. Multiplying $p(x) p(-x)=1-2^{2} x^{2}+O\left(x^{33}\right)$. Now $p(x) p(-x)$ cannot have any odd terms, so we can write it as a polynomial in $x^{2}, q\left(x^{2}\right)$. Hence $q\left(x^{2}\right)=1-$ $2^{2} x^{2}+O\left(x^{34}\right)$. Similarly, $r\left(x^{4}\right)=q\left(x^{2}\right) q\left(-x^{2}\right)=1-2^{4} x^{4}+O\left(x^{36}\right), s\left(x^{8}\right)=r\left(x^{4}\right) r\left(-x^{4}\right)=1-2^{8} x^{8}+O\left(x^{40}\right)$, and $\mathrm{t}\left(\mathrm{x}^{16}\right)=1-2^{16} \mathrm{x}^{16}+\mathrm{O}\left(\mathrm{x}^{48}\right)$.

Now go back to the definition of $p(x)$. When we take $p(x) p(-x)$, the term $(1-x)^{a}$ becomes $\left(1-x^{2}\right)^{a}$. All the even terms just double their exponent, so $\left(1-x^{2}\right)^{b}$ becomes $\left(1-x^{2}\right)^{2 b},\left(1-x^{4}\right)^{d}$ becomes $\left(1-x^{4}\right)^{2 d}$ and so on. The odd terms all keep the same exponent, so $\left(1-x^{3}\right)^{c}$ becomes $\left(1-x^{6}\right)^{c}$ and so on. Thus we get $t\left(x^{16}\right)=(1-$ $\left.x^{16}\right)^{n}\left(1-x^{32}\right)^{16 k} \ldots$. The first exponent is a sum of several exponents from $p(x)$, but the details are unimportant. We know that $\mathrm{t}\left(\mathrm{x}^{16}\right)=1-2^{16} \mathrm{x}^{16}+\mathrm{O}\left(\mathrm{x}^{48}\right)$. The $\mathrm{x}^{16}$ term can only come from $\left(1-\mathrm{x}^{16}\right)^{\mathrm{n}}$, so $\mathrm{n}=2^{16}$. Now there is no $\mathrm{x}^{32}$ term, so putting $\mathrm{N}=2^{16}$ we have $\mathrm{NC} 2=16 \mathrm{k}$, were NC 2 is the binomial coefficient $\mathrm{N}(\mathrm{N}$ 1) $/ 2=2^{31}-2^{15}$. Hence $k=2^{27}-2^{11}$.

## 18th USAMO 1989

## 19th USAMO 1990

## Problem 1

A license plate has six digits from 0 to 9 and may have leading zeros. If two plates must always differ in at least two places, what is the largest number of plates that is possible?

## Solution

Answer: $10^{5}$.
We show by induction that we can find a set of $10^{\mathrm{n}-1}$ plates for $\mathrm{n}>1$ digits. It is true for $\mathrm{n}=2$ : take the plates $00,11,22, \ldots, 99$. Suppose it is true for n . If d is a digit from 0 to 9 and s is a plate of n digits, let $[\mathrm{d}, \mathrm{s}]$ be the plate of $\mathrm{n}+1$ digits which has a as its first digit, and the remaining digits the same as those of s , except that the last digit is that for s plus d (reduced mod 10 if necessary). Let S be a set of plates for n digits. We claim that the set $\mathrm{S}^{\prime}=\{[\mathrm{d}, \mathrm{s}]: \mathrm{d}=0,1, \ldots$ or 9 and s belongs to S$\}$ is a set of plates for $\mathrm{n}+1$ digits. It obviously has 10 times as many members as S , so this claim is sufficient to establish the induction.

We have to show that $[\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{s}]$ and $[\mathrm{b}, \mathrm{t}]$ differ in at least two places. If $\mathrm{a}=\mathrm{b}$, then $\mathrm{s} \neq \mathrm{t}$, so s and t differ in at least two places. The same change is made to their last digits, so $[\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{s}]$ and $[\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{t}]$ differ in at least two places. If $\mathrm{a} \neq \mathrm{b}$ and $\mathrm{s}=\mathrm{t}$, then $[\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{s}]$ and $[\mathrm{b}, \mathrm{s}]$ differ in both their first and last places. If $\mathrm{a} \neq \mathrm{b}$ and $\mathrm{s} \neq \mathrm{t}$, then s and t differ in at least two places and so the modified $s$ and $t$, differ in at least one place. But $[a, s]$ and $[b, t]$ also differ in the first place, so they differ in at least two places.

So we have established that the largest number is at least $10^{\mathrm{n}-1}$ for n digits.
But any two plates which differ only in the last digit cannot both be chosen. So at most $1 / 10$ of the $10^{n}$ possible plates can be chosen. That shows that $10^{n-1}$ is best possible.

## Problem 2

Define $f_{1}(x)=\sqrt{ }\left(x^{2}+48\right)$ and $f_{n}(x)=\sqrt{ }\left(x^{2}+6 f_{n-1}(x)\right)$. Find all real solutions to $f_{n}(x)=2 x$.

## Solution

Answer: For each $n, x=4$ is the only solution.
Obviously $x=4$ is a solution. Since $f_{n}(x)>=0$, any solution must be non-negative. So we restrict attention to $x \geq 0$.
Suppose $x<4$. We show by induction that $f_{n}(x)>2 x$. For $n=1$, the claim is equivalent to $4 x^{2}<x^{2}+48$, or $x^{2}<16$, which is true. So suppose the result is true for $n$. Then $x^{2}+6 f_{n}(x)>x^{2}+12 x$. But $x<4$, so $3 x^{2}<$ $12 x$, so $4 x^{2}<x^{2}+12 x$. Hence $f_{n+1}(x)>2 x$, as required.
An exactly similar argument shows that $\mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{n}}(\mathrm{x})<2 \mathrm{x}$ for $\mathrm{x}>4$. Hence $\mathrm{x}=4$ is the only solution.

## Problem 3

Show that for any odd positive integer we can always divide the set $\{\mathrm{n}, \mathrm{n}+1, \mathrm{n}+2, \ldots, \mathrm{n}+32\}$ into two parts, one with 14 numbers and one with 19 , so that the numbers in each part can be arranged in a circle, with each
number relatively prime to its two neighbours. For example, for $\mathrm{n}=1$, arranging the numbers as $1,2,3, \ldots$, 14 and $15,16,17, \ldots, 33$, does not work, because 15 and 33 are not relatively prime.

## Solution

Suppose we use $\mathrm{n}, \mathrm{n}+1, \ldots, \mathrm{n}+13$ for the first circle. That certainly works for n not divisible by 13 , since consecutive numbers are always relatively prime and any common divisor of $n$ and $n+13$ must also divide their difference 13. We could then take the second circle to be $n+15, n+14, n+16, n+17, \ldots, n+32$ for $n \neq 2$ $\bmod 17$ or $n+14, n+15, \ldots, n+29, n+30, n+32, n+31$ if $n=2 \bmod 17$. Note that any common factor of $n+14$ and $n+16$ must divide their difference 2 , but $n$ is odd, so they are relatively prime. Similarly, $n+30$ and $n+32$.

If n is divisible by 13 , then $\mathrm{n}+19$ is not, so we can take $\mathrm{n}+19, \mathrm{n}+20, \ldots, \mathrm{n}+32$ for the first circle. Then we can take the second circle to be $n+1, n, n+2, n+3, \ldots, n+18$ for $n \neq 16 \bmod 17$ or $n, n+1, \ldots, n+15, n+16, n+18$, $\mathrm{n}+17$ if $\mathrm{n}=16 \bmod 17$.

## Problem 4

How many positive integers can be written in base $n$ so that (1) the integer has no two digits the same, and (2) each digit after the first differs by one from an earlier digit? For example, in base 3, the possible numbers are $1,2,10,12,21,102,120,210$.

## Solution

Answer: $2^{\mathrm{n}+1}-2 \mathrm{n}-2$.
We use a more elaborate induction hypothesis. We claim that for base $n+1$, the following numbers of integers satisfy the two conditions: $2^{n+1}-2 n-2$ not using the digit $n ; 2^{n}-1$ with the digit $n$ is the last position; $2^{\mathrm{n}-1}$ with the digit n in the last but 1 position; $2^{\mathrm{n}-2}$ with the digit n having 2 following digits; $2^{\mathrm{n}-3}$ with the digit n having 3 following digits; $\ldots ; 1$ with the digit n having n following digits.

Thus for $\mathrm{n}=2$, the claim is that there are 2 numbers only involving 0 and $1(1,10), 3$ numbers with 2 as the last digit $(2,12,102), 2$ numbers with one digit after $2(21,120)$ and 1 number with two digits after $2(210)$. Suppose this holds for base $\mathrm{n}+1$.

If we add up the various possibilities we get $2^{n+1}-2 n-2+\left(2^{n}-1+2^{n-1}+2^{n-2}+\ldots+1\right)=2^{n+1}-2 n-2+2^{n+1}-$ $2=2^{n+2}-2(n+1)-2$. The number of base $n+2$ integers not involving the digit $n+1$ is the same as the number of base $n+1$ numbers, which is (by induction and the addition above) $2^{n+2}-2(n+1)-2$. If a base $n+2$ number has the digit $\mathrm{n}+1$ in the last place, then either that is the only digit in the number or the earlier digits must form a base $n+1$ number with the digit $n$ in it. There are $\left(2^{n}-1+2^{n-1}+\ldots+1\right)=2^{n+1}-2$ such numbers, so in total we have $2^{n+1}-1$ base $n+2$ numbers with $n+1$ in the last place. If a base $n+2$ number has the digit $n+1$ in the penultimate place, then either the number has $n+1$ as the first digit, in which case it must be $n+1 n$, or the other digits form a base $n+1$ number with the digit $n$ in the penultimate place or earlier. There are $2^{n-1}+\ldots+$ $1=2^{n}-1$ such numbers. So $2^{n}$ in total. Similarly for the other possibilities.
Finally, we need to check the answer for $n=2\left(1,10\right.$, so two numbers and $\left.2^{2+1}-2 \cdot 2-2=8-4-2=2\right)$.

## Problem 5

ABC is acute-angled. The circle diameter AB meets the altitude from C at P and Q . The circle diameter AC meets the altitude from B at R and S . Show that $\mathrm{P}, \mathrm{Q}, \mathrm{R}$ and S lie on a circle.

## Solution

Use vectors. Take A as the origin. Let $\mathrm{AB}=\mathbf{b}, \mathrm{AC}=\mathbf{c}, \mathrm{AR}=\mathbf{r}$. AR is perpendicular to RC , so $\mathbf{r} .(\mathbf{c}-\mathbf{r})=0$. $B R$ is perpendicular to $A C$, so $(\mathbf{b}-\mathbf{r}) . \mathbf{c}=0$. Hence $\mathbf{r} . \mathbf{r}=\mathbf{r} . \mathbf{c}=\mathbf{b} . \mathbf{c}$. Thus $|A R|=\sqrt{ }(|A B| \cdot|A C| \cos A)$. But the identical argument gives the same value for $|A S|$. The situtation is symmetrical between $B$ and $C$, so we get the same result for $|\mathrm{AP}|$ and $|\mathrm{AQ}|$. Hence all four points lie on a circle center A .

## 20th USAMO 1991

## Problem 1

An obtuse angled triangle has integral sides and one acute angle is twice the other. Find the smallest possible perimeter.

## Solution

Answer: $77=16+28+33$.
Let the triangle be ABC with angle A obtuse and angle $\mathrm{B}=2$ angle C . Let the sides $\mathrm{be} \mathrm{a}, \mathrm{b}, \mathrm{c}$ as usual. Note that $\mathrm{a}>\mathrm{b}>\mathrm{c}$. We have $\mathrm{b} \sin \mathrm{C}=\mathrm{c} \sin 2 \mathrm{C}$ and $\mathrm{c}^{2}=\mathrm{a}^{2}+\mathrm{b}^{2}-2 \mathrm{ab} \sin \mathrm{C}$. Hence, $\mathrm{b} / 2 \mathrm{c}=\sin 2 \mathrm{C} / \sin \mathrm{C}=\cos \mathrm{C}=$ $\left(a^{2}+b^{2}-c^{2}\right) / 2 a b$. So $a b^{2}=a^{2} c+b^{2} c-c^{3}$. Hence $b^{2}(a-c)=c\left(a^{2}-c^{2}\right)$. Dividing by $a-c$ we get $b^{2}=c(a+c)$.

Now the triangle with smallest perimeter will have $a, b$, $c$ relatively prime (otherwise we could divide by the common factor). Hence c must be a square. For if c and $\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{c}$ have a common factor, then so do a and c and hence $a, b$ and $c$, which means they cannot be the minimal set. Clearly $c$ is not 1 (or the triangle would have nil area). $\mathrm{c}=4$ gives $\mathrm{a}=5$, which is too short, or $\mathrm{a} \geq 21$, which is too long. $\mathrm{c}=9$ gives $\mathrm{a}=7$ (too short), 18 ( 3 divides $\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{b}, \mathrm{c}$ ), or $\geq 40$ (too long). $\mathrm{c}=16$ gives $\mathrm{a}=20$ (too short) or $\mathrm{a}=33$ which works. Larger c gives a larger perimeter. $\mathrm{Eg} \mathrm{c}=25$ gives $\mathrm{a}=56, \mathrm{~b}=45$ (perimeter 126 ).

## Problem 2

For each non-empty subset of $\{1,2, \ldots, n\}$ take the sum of the elements divided by the product. Show that the sum of the resulting quantities is $n^{2}+2 n-(n+1) s_{n}$, where $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}=1+1 / 2+1 / 3+\ldots+1 / \mathrm{n}$.

## Solution

This is a straightforward induction. For $\mathrm{n}=1$ the only term in the sum is $1 / 1$ with sum 1 . The formula gives $1^{2}+2.1-2.1=1$. So it is true for $\mathrm{n}=1$.

Note first that for n the sum of the inverses of the products, including 1 for the empty set, is $(1+1 / 1)(1+$ $1 / 2)(1+1 / 3) \ldots(1+1 / n)=n+1$ (it telescopes). Now the sum for $n+1$ is the sum for $n$ plus the sum of terms involving $\mathrm{n}+1$. But if a term involves $\mathrm{n}+1$, then the sum is increased by $\mathrm{n}+1$ and the product is increased by a factor $n+1$. So the sum of all the terms involving $n+1$ is $(1 / n+1 \times$ sum for $n)+($ sum of inverse products for $n)$ $=\left(n^{2}+2 n-(n+1) s_{n}\right) /(n+1)+(n+1)=n+1-1 /(n+1)-s_{n}+(n+1)=2(n+1)-s_{n+1}$. Hence the sum for $n+1$ is $\left(\mathrm{n}^{2}+2 \mathrm{n}\right)-(\mathrm{n}+1) \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}+2(\mathrm{n}+1)-\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}+1}=(\mathrm{n}+1)^{2}+2(\mathrm{n}+1)-1-(\mathrm{n}+1) \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}-\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}+1}=(\mathrm{n}+1)^{2}+2(\mathrm{n}+1)-(\mathrm{n}+1) /(\mathrm{n}+1)-$ $(\mathrm{n}+1) \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}-\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}+1}=(\mathrm{n}+1)^{2}+2(\mathrm{n}+1)-(\mathrm{n}+2) \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}+1}$.

## Problem 3

Define the function $f$ on the natural numbers by $f(1)=2, f(n)=2^{f(n-1)}$. Show that $f(n)$ has the same residue mod m for all sufficiently large n .

## Solution

This is the so-called tower of exponents, but HTML is not up showing it! The trick is to use induction on $m$ (which is not at all obvious). The result is trivial for $\mathrm{m}=1$.

If $m$ is even, then we can write $m=2^{a} b$, where $b$ is odd. Then $f(n)$ is eventually constant mod b. Obviously $f(n)$ is eventually $0 \bmod 2^{a}$, so the residue $\bmod m$ is eventually constant.

If $m$ is odd, then $2^{\varphi(m)}=1 \bmod m$, where $\varphi(m)<m$. So by induction $f(n)$ is eventually constant $\bmod \varphi(m)$. Hence $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{n}+1)=2^{\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{n})}$ is eventually constant $\bmod \mathrm{m}$.

## Problem 4

a and b are positive integers and $\mathrm{c}=\left(\mathrm{a}^{\mathrm{a}+1}+\mathrm{b}^{\mathrm{b}+1}\right) /\left(\mathrm{a}^{\mathrm{a}}+\mathrm{b}^{\mathrm{b}}\right)$. By considering $\left(\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{n}}-\mathrm{n}^{\mathrm{n}}\right) /(\mathrm{x}-\mathrm{n})$ or otherwise, show that $c^{a}+c^{b} \geq a^{a}+b^{b}$.

## Solution

$\left(x^{n}-n^{n}\right) /(x-n)=x^{n-1}+x^{n-2} n+\ldots+n^{n-1}$. If $x>n$, then each term is $>n^{n-1}$, so $\left(x^{n}-n^{n}\right) /(x-n)>n^{n}$. If $x<n$, then each term is $<=n^{n}$ with equality only for the last term, so $\left(x^{n}-n^{n}\right) /(x-n)<n^{n}$. So multiplying by $x-n$, which is positive for $\mathrm{x}>\mathrm{n}$ and negative for $\mathrm{x}<\mathrm{n}$, we get $\left(\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{n}}-\mathrm{n}^{\mathrm{n}}\right)>(\mathrm{x}-\mathrm{n}) \mathrm{n}^{\mathrm{n}}$ except for $\mathrm{x}=\mathrm{n}$, and hence $\left(\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{n}}-\mathrm{n}^{\mathrm{n}}\right) \geq$ $(x-n) n^{n}$ for all $x \geq 0$.

Putting $x=c, n=a$, we get $\left(c^{a}-a^{a}\right) \geq(c-a) a^{a}$. Similarly, putting $x=c, n=b$, we get $\left(c^{b}-b^{b}\right) \geq(c-b) b^{b}$. Adding $\left(c^{a}+c^{b}\right)-\left(a^{a}+b^{b}\right) \geq(c-a) a^{a}+(c-b) b^{b}=c\left(a^{a}+b^{b}\right)-a^{a+1}-b^{b+1}=0$, which is the required result.

## Problem 5

$X$ is a point on the side $B C$ of the triangle $A B C$. Take the other common tangent (apart from $B C$ ) to the incircles of $A B X$ and $A C X$ which intersects the segments $A B$ and $A C$. Let it meet $A X$ at $Y$. Show that the locus of Y , as X varies, is the arc of a circle.

## Solution

We show that $\mathrm{AY}=(\mathrm{AB}+\mathrm{AC}-\mathrm{BC}) / 2=$ constant.
Let the common tangent meet the incircles of $A B X, A C X$ at $R, S$ respectively. Let $A X$ meet them at $P, Q$ respectively and let $B C$ meet them at $U$, $V$ respectively. Let $A B$ meet the incircle of $A B X$ at $K$ and let $A C$ meet the incircle of $A C X$ at $L$. We have $A Y=A Q-Q Y$ and $A Y=A P-P Y$. So adding $2 A Y=A P+A Q-$ $(Y Q+Y P)=A P+A Q-(Y S+Y R)=A P+A Q-R S$. If we reflect about the line of centers of the two incircles $R$ goes to $U$ and $S$ to $V$. Hence $R S=U V$. So $2 A Y=A P+A Q-U V$. We have $A P=A K=A B-B K$ $=\mathrm{AB}-\mathrm{BU}$ and $\mathrm{AQ}=\mathrm{AL}=\mathrm{AC}-\mathrm{CL}=\mathrm{AC}-\mathrm{CV}$. Hence $2 \mathrm{AY}=\mathrm{AB}+\mathrm{AC}-\mathrm{BU}-\mathrm{UV}-\mathrm{CV}=\mathrm{AB}+\mathrm{AC}-\mathrm{BC}$.

## 21st USAMO 1992

## Problem 1

Let $a_{n}$ be the number written with $2^{n}$ nines. For example, $a_{0}=9, a_{1}=99, a_{2}=9999$. Let $b_{n}=\Pi_{0}{ }^{n} a_{i}$. Find the sum of the digits of $b_{n}$.

## Solution

Answer: 9•2 ${ }^{\text {n }}$.

Induction on n . We have $\mathrm{b}_{0}=9$, digit sum 9 , and $\mathrm{b}_{1}=891$, digit sum 18 , so the result is true for $\mathrm{n}=0$ and 1 . Assume it is true for $n-1$. Obviously $a_{n}<10$ to the power of $2^{n}$, so $b_{n-1}<10$ to the power of $\left(1+2+2^{2}+\ldots+\right.$ $\left.2^{n-1}\right)<10$ to the power of $2^{n}$. Now $b_{n}=b_{n-1} 10^{N}-b_{n-1}$, where $N=2^{n}$. But $b_{n-1}<10^{N}$, so $b_{n}=\left(b_{n-1}-1\right) 10^{N}+$ $\left(10^{N}-b_{n-1}\right)$ and the digit sum of $b_{n}$ is just the digit sum of $\left(b_{n-1}-1\right) 10^{N}$ plus the digit sum of $\left(10^{N}-b_{n-1}\right)$.

Now $b_{n-1}$ is odd and so its last digit is non-zero, so the digit sum of $b_{n-1}-1$ is one less than the digit sum of $b_{n-}$ 1 , and hence is $9 \cdot 2^{\mathrm{n}-1}-1$. Multiplying by $10^{\mathrm{N}}$ does not change the digit sum. $\left(10^{\mathrm{N}}-1\right)-\mathrm{b}_{\mathrm{n}-1}$ has $2^{\mathrm{n}}$ digits, each 9 minus the corresponding digit of $b_{n-1}$, so its digit sum is $9 \cdot 2^{n}-9 \cdot 2^{n-1} \cdot b_{n-1}$ is odd, so its last digit is not 0 and hence the last digit of $\left(10^{N}-1\right)-b_{n-1}$ is not 9 . So the digit sum of $10^{N}-b_{n-1}$ is $9 \cdot 2^{n}-9 \cdot 2^{n-1}+1$. Hence $b_{n}$ has digit $\operatorname{sum}\left(9 \cdot 2^{n-1}-1\right)+\left(9 \cdot 2^{n}-9 \cdot 2^{n-1}+1\right)=9 \cdot 2^{n}$.

## Problem 2

Let $\mathrm{k}=1^{\circ}$. Show that $\Sigma_{0}^{88} 1 /(\cos \mathrm{nk} \cos (\mathrm{n}+1) \mathrm{k})=\cos \mathrm{k} / \sin ^{2} \mathrm{k}$.

## Solution

$\tan (\mathrm{n}+1) \mathrm{k}-\tan \mathrm{nk}=(\sin (\mathrm{n}+1) \mathrm{k} \cos \mathrm{nk}-\sin \mathrm{nk} \cos (\mathrm{n}+1) \mathrm{k}) /(\cos \mathrm{nk} \cos (\mathrm{n}+1) \mathrm{k})=\sin \mathrm{k} /(\cos \mathrm{nk} \cos (\mathrm{n}+1) \mathrm{k}$ ). Using this expression the sum telescopes and we get $\sum_{0}^{88} 1 /(\cos n k \cos (\mathrm{n}+1) \mathrm{k})=(\tan 89 \mathrm{k}-\tan 0) / \sin \mathrm{k}$. But $\tan 0=0$ and $\tan 89 \mathrm{k}=\cot (\pi / 2-89 \mathrm{k})=\cot \mathrm{k}$.

## Problem 3

A set of 11 distinct positive integers has the property that we can find a subset with sum n for any n between 1 and 1500 inclusive. What is the smallest possible value for the second largest element?

## Solution

Answer: 248.

By taking the integers to be $1,2,4,8, \ldots, 1024$ we can generate all integers up to 2047. But by taking some integers smaller, we can do better. For example, $1,2,4, \ldots, 128,247,248,750$ gives all integers up to 1500 . We can obviously use the integers $1,2,4, \ldots, 128$ to generate all integers up to 255 . Adding 248 gives all integers from 256 up to 503 . Then adding 247 gives all integers from 504 to 750 . So adding 750 gives all integers up to 1500 . We show that we cannot do better than this.

Let the integers be $a_{1}<a_{2}<\ldots<a_{11}$. Put $s_{n}=a_{1}+\ldots+a_{n}$. Take $N$ such that $s_{N-1}<1500 \leq s_{N}$. Note that 1500 must be a sum of some of the integers so certainly $1500 \leq \mathrm{s}_{11}$. Equally we obviously have $\mathrm{a}_{1}=1, \mathrm{a}_{2}=2$, so N is well-defined and we have $1<\mathrm{N} \leq 11$. Now if $1<\mathrm{k} \leq \mathrm{N}$, we have $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{k}-1}<1500$ and hence $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{k}-1}+1 \leq 1500$. So some sum of distinct $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}$ must equal $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{k}-1}+1$ and it must involve an $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}$ with $\mathrm{i}>\mathrm{k}-1$ since $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{k}-1}<\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{k}-1}+1$. Hence $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{k}} \leq \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{k}-1}+1$ for $1<\mathrm{k} \leq \mathrm{N}$.

Now an easy induction gives $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{k}} \leq 2_{\mathrm{k}}-1$. We must have $\mathrm{a}_{1}=1$ and hence $\mathrm{s}_{1}=1$, so it is true for $\mathrm{k}=1$.
Suppose it is true for $k-1$. Then $a_{k} \leq s_{k-1}+1 \leq 2^{k-1}$, so $s_{k}=s_{k-1}+a_{k} \leq 2^{k-1}-1+2^{k-1}=2^{k}-1$, so it is true for $k$. Hence for all $\mathrm{k} \leq \mathrm{N}$. But $2^{10}-1=1023<1500$, so if $\mathrm{N}<11$, then $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{N}}<1500$. Contradiction. Hence $\mathrm{N}=11$.

We have $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{k}}=\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{k}-1}+\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{k}} \leq 2 \mathrm{~s}_{\mathrm{k}-1}+1$. Hence $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{k}-1} \geq\left(\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{k}}-1\right) / 2$. So $\mathrm{s}_{11} \geq 1500$ implies $\mathrm{s}_{10} \geq 750$. But $\mathrm{s}_{8} \leq 255$, so $\mathrm{a}_{9}+$ $a_{10} \geq 495$, so $a_{10} \geq 248$.

## Problem 4

Three chords of a sphere are meet at a point $X$ inside the sphere but are not coplanar. A sphere through an endpoint of each chord and $X$ touches the sphere through the other endpoints and $X$. Show that the chords have equal length.

## Solution

Let two of the chords be AB and CD . Take the plane containing them. In this plane we have a circle through $A, B, C, D$, and a circle through $A, C, X$ which touches a circle through $B, D, X$ at $X$. We show that $A X=$ CX . Let the common tangent at X meet the larger circle at E and F . [Assume the points are in the order $\mathrm{A}, \mathrm{C}$, $\mathrm{F}, \mathrm{B}, \mathrm{D}, \mathrm{E}$ as we go round the circle.] We have $\angle \mathrm{XAC}=\angle \mathrm{BAC}($ same angle $)=\angle \mathrm{BDC}($ circle ABCD$)=$ $\angle \mathrm{BXF}(\mathrm{XF}$ tangent to BXD$)=\angle \mathrm{EXA}($ opposite angle $)=\angle \mathrm{XCA}(\mathrm{EX}$ tangent to AXC$)$. So XAC is isosceles. So $\mathrm{XA}=\mathrm{XC}$. Similarly $\mathrm{XB}=\mathrm{XD}$. Hence $\mathrm{AB}=\mathrm{CD}$.
Similarly, the other pairs of chords are equal.

## Problem 5

A complex polynomial has degree 1992 and distinct zeros. Show that we can find complex numbers $z_{\mathrm{n}}$, such that if $\mathrm{p}_{1}(\mathrm{z})=\mathrm{z}-\mathrm{z}_{1}$ and $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}(\mathrm{z})=\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}-1}(\mathrm{z})^{2}-\mathrm{z}_{\mathrm{n}}$, then the polynomial divides $\mathrm{p}_{1992}(\mathrm{z})$.

## Solution

Let the polynomial of degree 1992 be $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{z})$. Suppose its roots are $\mathrm{w}_{1}, \mathrm{w}_{2}, \ldots, \mathrm{w}_{1992}$. Let $\mathrm{S}_{1}=\left\{\mathrm{w}_{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{w}_{1992}\right\}$. We now define $S_{2}$ as follows. Let $\mathrm{z}_{1}=\left(\mathrm{w}_{1}+\mathrm{w}_{2}\right) / 2$ and take $\mathrm{S}_{2}$ to be the set of all numbers $\left(\mathrm{w}-\mathrm{z}_{1}\right)^{2}$ with w in $\mathrm{S}_{1}$. Note that $\mathrm{w}=\mathrm{w}_{1}$ and $\mathrm{w}=\mathrm{w}_{2}$ give the same number. It is possible that other pairs may also give the same number. But certainly $\left|\mathrm{S}_{2}\right|<=\left|\mathrm{S}_{1}\right|-1$. We now repeat this process until we get a set with only one member. Thus if $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{i}}$ has more than one member, then we take we take $\mathrm{z}_{\mathrm{i}}$ to be an average of any two distinct members. Then we take $S_{i+1}$ to be the set of all $\left(w-z_{i}\right)^{2}$ with $w$ in $S_{i}$. So after picking at most 1991 elements $z_{i}$ we have a set $S_{N}$ with only one member. Take $z_{N}$ to be that one member, so that $S_{N+1}=\{0\}$. Now if $N<1991$, take the remaining $z_{i}$ to be 0 until we reach $Z_{1992}$.

Now as we allow z to take the values in S :
$\mathrm{p}_{1}(\mathrm{z})=\left(\mathrm{z}-\mathrm{Z}_{1}\right)$ takes 1992 possible values;
$\mathrm{p}_{2}(\mathrm{z})=\left(\mathrm{z}-\mathrm{z}_{1}\right)^{2}-\mathrm{z}_{2}$ takes at most 1991 possible values;
$\mathrm{p}_{3}(\mathrm{z})=\left(\left(\mathrm{z}-\mathrm{z}_{1}^{2}-\mathrm{z}_{2}\right)^{2}-\mathrm{z}_{3}\right.$ takes at most 1990 possible values;
$\mathrm{p}_{4}(\mathrm{z})=\left(\left(\left(\mathrm{z}-\mathrm{z}_{1}\right)^{2}-\mathrm{z}_{2}\right)^{2}-\mathrm{z}_{3}\right)^{2}-\mathrm{Z}_{4}$ takes at most 1989 possible values;
$\mathrm{p}_{1992}(\mathrm{z})$ takes only the value 0 .
So every root of $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{z})$ is also a root of $\mathrm{p}_{1992}(\mathrm{z})$. Hence $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{z})$ must divide $\mathrm{p}_{1992}(\mathrm{z})$.

## 22nd USAMO 1993

## Problem 1

$\mathrm{n}>1$, and a and b are positive real numbers such that $\mathrm{a}^{\mathrm{n}}-\mathrm{a}-1=0$ and $\mathrm{b}^{2 \mathrm{n}}-\mathrm{b}-3 \mathrm{a}=0$. Which is larger?

## Solution

Answer: $\mathrm{a}>\mathrm{b}$.

Note that $\mathrm{a}^{\mathrm{n}}=\mathrm{a}+1>1$ (since a is positive). Hence $\mathrm{a}>1$. So $\mathrm{a}^{2 \mathrm{n}}=(\mathrm{a}+1)^{2}=\mathrm{a}^{2}+2 \mathrm{a}+1$. Put $\mathrm{a}=1+\mathrm{k}$, then $a^{2}=1+2 k+k^{2}>1+2 k$, so $a^{2}+1>2+2 k=2 a$. Hence $a^{2 n}>4 a$. So $(b / a)^{2 n}=(b+3 a) / a^{2 n}<(b+3 a) / 4 a$. If $b / a \geq 1$, then $(b+3 a) / 4 a \leq(b+3 b) / 4 a=b / a$, so $(b / a)^{2 n}<b / a$. Contradiction. Hence $b / a<1$.

## Problem 2

The diagonals of a convex quadrilateral meet at right angles at $X$. Show that the four points obtained by reflecting $X$ in each of the sides are cyclic.

## Solution

If we shrink the reflected points by $1 / 2$ about the point $X$, then we get the feet of the perpendiculars from X to the sides. So it is sufficient to show that these four points are cyclic. Let the quadrilateral be $A B C D$. Let the feet of the perpendiculars from $X$ to $A B, B C, C D, D A$ be $P, Q, R, S$ respectively.

XPBQ is cyclic, so $\angle \mathrm{XQP}=\angle \mathrm{XBP}$. Similarly, XPAS is cyclic, so $\angle \mathrm{XSP}=\angle \mathrm{XAP}$. But XBP and XAP are two angles in the triangle XAB and the third is $\angle \mathrm{AXB}=90^{\circ}$. Hence $\angle \mathrm{XQP}+\angle \mathrm{XSP}=90^{\circ}$. Similarly $\angle$ $\mathrm{XQR}+\angle \mathrm{XSR}=90^{\circ}$. Adding, $\angle \mathrm{PQR}+\angle \mathrm{PSR}=180^{\circ}$, so PQRS is cyclic.

## Problem 3

Let $S$ be the set of functions $f$ defined on reals in the closed interval $[0,1]$ with non-negative real values such that $\mathrm{f}(1)=1$ and $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{x})+\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{y}) \leq \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{x}+\mathrm{y})$ for all x , y such that $\mathrm{x}+\mathrm{y} \leq 1$. What is the smallest $k$ such that $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{x}) \leq$ kx for all f in S and all x ?

## Solution

Answer: $\mathrm{k}=2$.

Consider the function $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{x})=0$ for $0 \leq \mathrm{x} \leq 1 / 2,1$ for $1 / 2<\mathrm{x} \leq 1$. If $\mathrm{x}+\mathrm{y} \leq 1$, then at least one of $\mathrm{x}, \mathrm{y}$ is $\leq 1 / 2$, so at least one of $f(x), f(y)$ is 0 . But $f$ is obviously increasing, so the other of $f(x), f(y)$ is $\leq f(x+y)$. Thus $f$ satisfies the conditions. But $f(1 / 2+\varepsilon)=1$, so k cannot be smaller than 2 .

So now let f be any function satisfying the conditions. We wish to show that $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{x}) \leq 2 \mathrm{x}$. Putting $\mathrm{y}=1-\mathrm{x}$, we get $f(x)+f(y)<=f(1)=1$. But $f(y)$ is non-negative, so $f(x) \leq 1$. Put $y=x \leq 1 / 2$. Then $2 f(x) \leq f(2 x)$. A simple induction gives $2^{n} f(x) \leq f\left(2^{n} x\right)$ for $x \leq 1 / 2^{n}$. Now take any $x$ in [0, 1]. If $x>1 / 2$, then $2 x>1$, so $f(x)<2 x$. If $x$ $\leq 1 / 2$, choose $\mathrm{n} \geq 1$, so that $1 / 2^{\mathrm{n}+1}<\mathrm{x} \leq 1 / 2^{\mathrm{n}}$. Then $2^{\mathrm{n}} \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{x}) \leq \mathrm{f}\left(2^{\mathrm{n}} \mathrm{x}\right) \leq 1$, so $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{x}) \leq 1 / 2^{\mathrm{n}} \leq 2 \mathrm{x}$.

## Problem 4

The sequence $a_{n}$ of odd positive integers is defined as follows: $a_{1}=r, a_{2}=s$, and $a_{n}$ is the greatest odd divisor of $a_{n-1}+a_{n-2}$. Show that, for sufficiently large $n, a_{n}$ is constant and find this constant (in terms of $r$ and $s$ ).

## Solution

This is awkward to get started. Note that if $a_{n-1}=a_{n-2}$, then $a_{n-1}+a_{n-2}=2 a_{n-1}$, whose greatest odd divisor is just $a_{n-1}$, so $a_{n}=a_{n-1}$. So once two consecutive terms are constant the following terms are constant.

Both $a_{n-1}$ and $a_{n-2}$ are odd, so $a_{n-1}+a_{n-2}$ is even and hence $a_{n} \leq\left(a_{n-1}+a_{n-2}\right) / 2$. So if $a_{n-1}$ and $a_{n-2}$ are unequal, then $a_{n}<\max \left(a_{n-1}, a_{n-2}\right)$. As already noted, if they are equal, then $a_{n}=\max \left(a_{n-1}, a_{n-2}\right)$.

Put $b_{n}=\max \left(a_{n}, a_{n-1}\right)$. If $a_{n}<a_{n-1}$, then $a_{n+1}<\max \left(a_{n}, a_{n-1}\right)=a_{n-1}$. Also $a_{n+2} \leq \max \left(a_{n+1}, a_{n}\right)<a_{n-1}$. Hence $\max \left(a_{n+2}, a_{n+1}\right)<\max \left(a_{n}, a_{n-1}\right)$ or $b_{n+2}<b_{n}$. If $a_{n}>a_{n-1}$, then $a_{n+1}<\max \left(a_{n}, a_{n-1}\right)=a_{n}$, and $a_{n+2}<\max \left(a_{n+1}, a_{n}\right)=$
$a_{n}$. Hence $b_{n+2}<b_{n}$. Thus if $a_{n}$ and $a_{n-1}$ are unequal, then $b_{n+2}<b_{n}$. But obviously $a_{n}>0$ for all $n$, and so $b_{n}>0$ for all n . Also it is integral, and $\mathrm{b}_{1}=\max (\mathrm{r}, \mathrm{s})$, so we can only have $\mathrm{b}_{2 \mathrm{n}+1}<\mathrm{b}_{2 \mathrm{n}-1}$ for at most max(r, s) values of $n$. Hence for some $n$ we must have $a_{n}=a_{n-1}$ and then $a_{n}$ is constant from that point on.

We show that the constant is the greatest common divisor of $r$ and $s$. Use parentheses to denote the greatest common divisor, so the greatest common divisor of $r$ and $s$ is $(r$, $s)$. We have $\left(a_{n-1}, a_{n-2}\right)=\left(a_{n-1}, a_{n-1}+a_{n-2}\right)=$ $\left(a_{n}, a_{n-1}\right)$. So if $a_{n}$ is constant for $n \geq N$, we have $(r, s)=\left(a_{1}, a_{2}\right)=\left(a_{2}, a_{3}\right)=\ldots=\left(a_{N}, a_{N+1}\right)=a_{N}$. We claim that $a_{n}=d$ for $n>3$. Clearly d divides $r+s$ and hence d divides $a_{3}$. But divides $a_{2}=s$, so $d$ also divides $a_{2}+$ $a_{3}$ and hence d divides $a_{4}$. Now suppose some odd $k$ divides $r+s$, but does not divide $s$. So $k$ divides $a_{3}$, but not $a_{2}$. Hence it does not divide $a_{4}$.

## Problem 5

A sequence $x_{n}$ of positive reals satisfies $x_{n-1} x_{n+1} \leq x_{n}{ }^{2}$. Let $a_{n}$ be the average of the terms $x_{0}, x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}$ and $b_{n}$ be the average of the terms $x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n}$. Show that $a_{n} b_{n-1} \geq a_{n-1} b_{n}$.

## Solution

Put $k=x_{1}+x_{2}+\ldots+x_{n-1}$. We have to show that $\left(x_{0}+k+x_{n}\right) /(n+1) \quad k /(n-1) \geq\left(x_{0}+k\right) / n \quad\left(k+x_{n}\right) / n$ or $n^{2}(k+$ $\left.x_{0}+x_{n}\right) \geq\left(n^{2}-1\right)\left(k+x_{0}\right)\left(k+x_{n}\right)$. Simplifying slightly, this is equivalent to $k\left(k+x_{0}+x_{n}\right) \geq\left(n^{2}-1\right) x_{0} x_{n}$. So it is evidently sufficient to show that $k \geq(n-1)\left(x_{0} x_{n}\right)^{1 / 2}$. [Then AM/GM gives $x_{0}+x_{n} \geq 2\left(x_{0} x_{n}\right)^{1 / 2}$, so $\left(k+x_{0}+\right.$ $\left.\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}}\right) \geq(\mathrm{n}+1)\left(\mathrm{x}_{0} \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}}\right)^{1 / 2}$.]

We have $\mathrm{x}_{0} / \mathrm{x}_{1} \leq \mathrm{x}_{1} / \mathrm{x}_{2} \leq \ldots \leq \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}-1} / \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}}$. Hence (apparently weakening) $\mathrm{x}_{0} \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}} \leq \mathrm{x}_{1} \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}-1} \leq \mathrm{x}_{2} \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}-2} \leq \ldots$. So $\mathrm{k}=\left(\mathrm{x}_{1}+\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}}\right.$ $\left.{ }_{1}\right)+\left(\mathrm{x}_{2}+\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}-2}\right)+\ldots \geq(\mathrm{n}-1)\left(\mathrm{x}_{0} \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}}\right)^{1 / 2}$, using first AM/GM, then the relation just established.

## 23rd USAMO 1994

## Problem 1

$a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}, \ldots$ are positive integers such that $a_{n}>a_{n-1}+1$. Put $b_{n}=a_{1}+a_{2}+\ldots+a_{n}$. Show that there is always a square in the range $b_{n}, b_{n}+1, b_{n}+2, \ldots, b_{n+1}-1$.

## Solution

If the result fails then for some $m$ we have $b_{n}>m^{2}$ and $b_{n+1} \leq(m+1)^{2}$. So $b_{n+1}^{1 / 2}-b_{n}^{1 / 2}<1$. Thus it is sufficient to prove that $b_{n+1}{ }^{1 / 2}-b_{n}{ }^{1 / 2} \geq 1$. Squaring, that is equivalent to $a_{n+1} \geq 2 b_{n}{ }^{1 / 2}+1$ or $b_{n}{ }^{1 / 2} \leq\left(a_{n+1}-1\right) / 2$.

We have $a_{n-1}<=a_{n}-2$. So $b_{n} \leq a_{n}+\left(a_{n}-2\right)+\left(a_{n}-4\right)-\ldots-\left(a_{n}-2(n-1)\right)$. Adding extra terms to the rhs if necessary we get $b_{n}=1+3+5+\ldots+a_{n}$ for $a_{n}$ odd, or $2+4+6+\ldots+a_{n}$ for $a_{n}$ even. In the odd case there are $\left(a_{n}+1\right) / 2$ terms of average size $\left(a_{n}+1\right) / 2$ (group them in pairs working from the outside in), so the sum is $\left(a_{n}+1\right)^{2} / 4$. In the even case there are $a_{n} / 2$ terms of average size $\left(a_{n}+2\right) / 2$, so the sum is $a_{n}\left(a_{n}+2\right) / 4$. So in either case we have $b_{n} \leq\left(a_{n}+1\right)^{2} / 4$ and hence $b_{n}^{1 / 2} \leq\left(a_{n}+1\right) / 2 \leq\left(a_{n+1}-1\right) / 2$.

## Problem 2

The sequence $a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots, a_{99}$ has $a_{1}=a_{3}=a_{5}=\ldots=a_{97}=1, a_{2}=a_{4}=a_{6}=\ldots=a_{98}=2$, and $a_{99}=3$. We interpret subscripts greater than 99 by subtracting 99 , so that $a_{100}$ means $a_{1}$ etc. An allowed move is to change the value of any one of the $a_{n}$ to another member of $\{1,2,3\}$ different from its two neighbors, $a_{n-1}$ and $a_{n+1}$. Is there a sequence of allowed moves which results in $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}}=\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}+2}=\ldots=\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}+96}=1, \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}+1}=\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}+3}=\ldots=\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}+95}=2$, $a_{m+97}=3, a_{n+98}=2$ for some $m$ ? [So if $m=1$, we have just interchanged the values of $a_{98}$ and $a_{99}$.]

## Solution

This is a classic invariant problem. We strongly suspect that there is no sequence of moves (otherwise it would be too easy to find), so that we must prove there is no sequence. The standard approach is to look for some invariant which is not changed by the allowed moves, but which is different for the initial and desired final positions.

For each member $a_{i}$ of the sequence let $b_{i}=$
0 if $a_{i}=a_{i+1}$,

1 if $\left(a_{i}, a_{i+1}\right)=(1,2),(2,3)$ or $(3,1)$
-1 if $\left(a_{i}, a_{i+1}\right)=(1,3),(2,1)$ or $(3,2)$.

We hope that $b_{1}+b_{2}+\ldots+b_{99}$ will be a suitable invariant. Suppose we make an allowed move by changing $a_{i}$. That has the effect of changing just $b_{i-1}$ and $b_{i}$. If $a_{i-1}=a_{i+1}$, then $b_{i-1}+b_{i}=0$, so the total of the $b_{j}$ does not change. If $a_{i-1}$ does not equal $a_{i+1}$, then we cannot change $a_{i}$ since it must be different from both. Thus allowed moves do not change $b_{1}+\ldots+b_{99}$. So it is an invariant. We now check it is suitable. The initial value is +3 (there are 49 pairs $(1,2), 48$ pairs $(2,1), 1$ pair $(2,3)$ and 1 pair $(3,1)$ total $49-48+1+1=3$. But the desired final position has value -3 (it has 48 pairs $(1,2), 49$ pairs $(2,1), 1$ pair $(1,3)$ and 1 pair $(3,2)$, total 48-49-1 $-1=-3$ ). So we cannot get from one to the other by allowed moves.

## Problem 3

The hexagon ABCDEF has the following properties: (1) its vertices lie on a circle; (2) $\mathrm{AB}=\mathrm{CD}=\mathrm{EF}$; and (3) the diagonals $\mathrm{AD}, \mathrm{BE}, \mathrm{CF}$ meet at a point. Let X be the intersection of AD and CE . Show that $\mathrm{CX} / \mathrm{XE}=$ ( $\mathrm{AC} / \mathrm{CE})^{2}$.

## Solution

Let the diagonals $\mathrm{AD}, \mathrm{BE}, \mathrm{CF}$ meet at Y . We show first that the triangles $\mathrm{AEC}, \mathrm{YED}$ are similar. $\angle \mathrm{ACE}=$ $\angle \mathrm{ADE}(\mathrm{ACDE}$ circle $)=\mathrm{YDE}$ (same angle). $\angle \mathrm{AEB}=\angle \mathrm{CED}(\mathrm{AB}=\mathrm{CD})$, so $\angle \mathrm{AEB}+\angle \mathrm{BEC}=\angle \mathrm{CED}+$ $\angle \mathrm{BEC}$ or $\angle \mathrm{AEC}=\angle \mathrm{YED}$. So AEC and YED are similar, so $\mathrm{AC} / \mathrm{CE}=\mathrm{YD} / \mathrm{DE}$.

We next show that AEC and CDY are similar. $\angle \mathrm{AEC}=\angle \mathrm{ADC}$ (circle) $=\angle \mathrm{CDY}$ (same angle). $\angle \mathrm{EAC}=$ $\angle \mathrm{EAD}+\angle \mathrm{DAC}=\angle \mathrm{ECD}($ circle $)+\angle \mathrm{ECF}(\mathrm{EF}=\mathrm{CD})=\angle \mathrm{DCY}$. So AEC and CDY are similar. So $\mathrm{AC} / \mathrm{CE}=\mathrm{CY} / \mathrm{YD}$.

Hence $(\mathrm{AC} / \mathrm{CE})^{2}=\mathrm{CY} / \mathrm{DE}$. Finally we show that CXY and EXD are similar. That is almost obvious because CF is parallel to DE since $\mathrm{CD}=\mathrm{EF}$. Hence $\mathrm{CY} / \mathrm{DE}=\mathrm{CX} / \mathrm{XE}$, which gives the required result.

## Problem 4

$x_{i}$ is a infinite sequence of positive reals such that for all $n, x_{1}+x_{2}+\ldots+x_{n} \geq \sqrt{ }$. Show that $x_{1}{ }^{2}+x_{2}{ }^{2}+\ldots+$ $\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}}^{2}>(1+1 / 2+1 / 3+\ldots+1 / \mathrm{n}) / 4$ for all n .

## Solution

Note that this is rather a weak inequality. Taking $n=1$, we get $x_{1}>=1$, but $(1+1 / 2+1 / 3+\ldots+1 / 30)<4$, so it is only for $\mathrm{n}>30$ that we need to consider $\mathrm{x}_{2}$ ! Of course, weak inequalities can be awkward to prove.

For $a+b$ constant, we minimise $a^{2}+b^{2}$ by taking $|a-b|$ as small as possible. So we suspect that the minimum value of $x_{1}{ }^{2}+\ldots+x_{n}{ }^{2}$ is when $x_{1}=1, x_{2}=\sqrt{2}-1, x_{3}=\sqrt{3}-\sqrt{2}, x_{4}=\sqrt{4}-\sqrt{3}, \ldots(*)$. Note that $\sqrt{n}-$ $\sqrt{ }(n-1)=1 /\left(\sqrt{ } n+\sqrt{ }(n-1)>1 /(2 \sqrt{ } n)\right.$. So for the values $(*)$ we have $x_{1}{ }^{2}+\ldots+x_{n}{ }^{2}>(1+1 / 2+1 / 3+\ldots+1 / n) / 4$. So it remains to show that the values $\left(^{*}\right)$ do indeed give the minimum.

We use Abel's partial summation formula (whose proof is trivial). Put $y_{n}=\sqrt{ } n-\sqrt{ }(n-1), s_{n}=x_{1}+x_{2}+\ldots+x_{n}$, $t_{n}=y_{1}+\ldots+t_{n}$. So we assume $s_{n} \geq t_{n}$. Note also that $y_{1}>y_{2}>y_{3}>\ldots$. Then the partial summation formula is: $\sum \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}}=\sum \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}}-\mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}+1}\right)+\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}} \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{n}+1}$ (where the sum is taken from 1 to n ). We also have $\sum \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}}^{2}=\sum \mathrm{t}_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}}-\mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}+1}\right)+$ $\mathrm{t}_{\mathrm{n}} \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{n}+1}$. But each term is not more than the corresponding term in the first equality, so $\sum \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}}^{2} \leq \sum \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}}$. Now Cauchy-Schwartz gives $\left(\sum \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}}\right)^{2} \leq \sum \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{2} \sum \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{2}$. Hence $\sum \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{2} \leq \sum \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{2}$, as required.

## Problem 5

X is a set of n positive integers with sum s and product p . Show for any integer $\mathrm{N}>=\mathrm{s}, \sum(\operatorname{parity}(\mathrm{Y})(\mathrm{N}-$ $\operatorname{sum}(\mathrm{Y})) \mathrm{Cs})=p$, where aCb is the binomial coefficient $a!/(b!(a-b)!)$, the sum is taken over all subsets Y of $\mathrm{X}, \operatorname{parity}(\mathrm{Y})=1$ if Y is empty or has an even number of elements, -1 if Y has an odd number of elements, and $\operatorname{sum}(\mathrm{Y})$ is the sum of the elements in Y .

## Solution

( $\sum(-1)^{\mathrm{n}}$ binomial) with the sum over all subsets Y of a set X strongly suggests the principle of inclusion and exclusion.

Consider all sequences of length $\mathrm{N} \geq \mathrm{s}$ of 0 s and 1 s with a total of s 1 s . We can regard positions $1,2, \ldots$, $a_{1}$ as block $a_{1}$, positions $a_{1}+1, a_{2}+2, \ldots, a_{1}+a_{2}$ as block $a_{2}$, positions $a_{1}+a_{2}+1, a_{1}+a_{2}+2, \ldots, a_{1}+a_{2}+a_{3}$ as block $a_{3}$, and so on up to $a_{1}+\ldots+a_{n-1}+1, \ldots a_{1}+\ldots+a_{n}$ as block $a_{n}$. We are interested in sequences which have just one 1 in each block. Counting directly there are obviously just $p$ such sequences.

But we can also take $\mathrm{N}^{\prime}$ to be the total number of sequences of 0 s and 1 s with s 1 s and $\mathrm{N}_{\mathrm{Y}}$ to be the number with no 1 s in block k for k in Y , where Y is a subset of X . Requiring one 1 in each block is equivalent to requiring no block to have no 1 s . So the PIE gives that $\mathrm{p}=\mathrm{N}^{\prime}-\mathrm{N}_{\mathrm{Y}}$ for Y with one element $+\mathrm{N}_{\mathrm{Y}}$ for Y with 2 elements and so on. $\mathrm{N}^{\prime}=\mathrm{NCs}$ and $\mathrm{N}_{\mathrm{Y}}=(\mathrm{N}-\operatorname{sum}(\mathrm{Y})) C$ s, so we have $\mathrm{p}=\sum(\operatorname{parity}(\mathrm{Y})(\mathrm{N}-\operatorname{sum}(\mathrm{Y})) \mathrm{Cs})$, which is the required relation.

## 24th USAMO 1995

## Problem 1

The sequence $a_{0} a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots$ of non-negative integers is defined as follows. The first $p-1$ terms are $0,1,2,3, \ldots$, $\mathrm{p}-2$. Then $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{n}}$ is the least positive integer so that there is no arithmetic progression of length p in the first $\mathrm{n}+1$ terms. If p is an odd prime, show that $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{n}}$ is the number obtained by writing n in base $\mathrm{p}-1$, then treating the result as a number in base $p$. For example, if $p$ is 5 , to get the 5 th term one writes 5 as 11 in base 4 , then treats this as a base 5 number to get 6 .

## Solution

Let $b_{n}$ be the number obtained by writing $n$ in base $p-1$ and then treating the result as a number in base $p$. The resulting sequence $b_{n}$ is all those non-negative integers whose base $p$ representation does not have a digit $\mathrm{p}-1$. We show that $b_{n}$ cannot contain an arithmetic progression of length $p$. For suppose there was such a progression with difference $d$. Suppose the last non-zero digit of $d$ in base $p$ is $k$. Suppose the first term of the progression has digit $h$ in that position, then the terms of the progression have digit $h, h+k, h+2 k, \ldots h+(p-1) k$ $\bmod p$ in that position. But these must be a complete set of residues mod p , so one of them must be $\mathrm{p}-1 \mathrm{mod}$ p. So the corresponding term has a digit $\mathrm{p}-1$ in this position. Contradiction.

Now to show that $a_{n}=b_{n}$ we use induction on $n$. Evidently, it is true for $n<p-1$. Suppose it is true for all $m<$ $n$. It is sufficient to show that if $b_{n}<m<b_{n+1}$, then $\left\{b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{n}, m\right\}$ contains an arithmetic progression. $m$ must contain a digit $\mathrm{p}-1$, for otherwise it would be $\mathrm{b}_{\mathrm{k}}$ for some $\mathrm{k}>\mathrm{n}$. Let $\mathrm{m}_{1}$ be the number obtained from m by reducing every digit $p-1$ in $m$ by 1 . Then $m$ has no digit $p-1 s$, so it must be some $b_{k}$ and hence one of $b_{1}, \ldots$ , $\mathrm{b}_{\mathrm{n}}$. Now take $\mathrm{m}_{2}$ to be the number obtained by reducing the same digits by another 1 . Similarly, define $\mathrm{m}_{3}$, $\ldots, m_{p-1}$. Then each $m_{i}$ is in $\left\{b_{1}, \ldots, b_{n}\right\}$ and $m_{p-1}, \ldots, m_{1}, m$ is a progression of length $p$.

## Problem 2

A trigonometric map is any one of $\sin , \cos , \tan$, arcsin, arccos and arctan. Show that given any positive rational number $x$, one can find a finite sequence of trigonometric maps which take 0 to $x$. [So we need to show that we can always find a sequence of trigonometric maps $t_{i}$ so that: $x_{1}=t_{0}(0), x_{2}=t_{1}\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, x_{n}=t_{n-}$ ${ }_{1}\left(\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}-1}\right), \mathrm{x}=\mathrm{t}_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}}\right)$.]

## Solution

We have $\cos ^{2} t+\sin ^{2} t=1$. Hence $\cos t=\cos t /\left(\sqrt{ }\left(\cos ^{2} t+\sin ^{2} t\right)\right)=1 /\left(\sqrt{ }\left(1+\tan ^{2} t\right)\right)$. So if we put $\tan t=\sqrt{ } x$, then $\cos \tan ^{-1} \sqrt{ }{ }_{x}=1 / \sqrt{ }(1+x)$. We also have $\cos (\pi / 2-x)=\sin x$ and $\tan (\pi / 2-x)=1 /$ tan $x$. So tan $\cos ^{-1} \sin \tan ^{-}$ ${ }^{1} x=1 / x(1)$. Hence also $\tan \cos ^{-1} \sin \tan ^{-1} \cos \tan ^{-1} \sqrt{ } x=\sqrt{ }(x+1)(2)$. These two relations solve the problem.

Using (2) and iterating we can get $\sqrt{ } \mathrm{n}$ for any positive integer n . Hence in particular we can get n for any positive integer $n$. Now suppose we want $\mathrm{m} / \mathrm{n}$ with m and n relatively prime. We show that $\mathrm{m} / \mathrm{n}$ can be achieved by induction on $n$. We have just dealt with the case $n=1$. Suppose we have dealt with $a l l a / b$ with $b$ $<\mathrm{n}$. If $\mathrm{m}>\mathrm{n}$, then we can write $\mathrm{m}=\mathrm{qn}+\mathrm{r}$ with $0<\mathrm{r}<\mathrm{n}$ and use (2) to reduce the problem to getting $\mathrm{r} / \mathrm{n}$. If $\mathrm{m}<\mathrm{n}$, then put $\mathrm{r}=\mathrm{m}$. Now use (1) to reduce the problem to $\mathrm{n} / \mathrm{r}$, which is solved by induction.

## Problem 3

The circumcenter O of the triangle ABC does not lie on any side or median. Let the midpoints of $\mathrm{BC}, \mathrm{CA}$, AB be $\mathrm{L}, \mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N}$ respectively. Take $\mathrm{P}, \mathrm{Q}, \mathrm{R}$ on the rays $\mathrm{OL}, \mathrm{OM}, \mathrm{ON}$ respectively so that $\angle \mathrm{OPA}=\angle \mathrm{OAL}$, $\angle \mathrm{OQB}=\angle \mathrm{OBM}$ and $\angle \mathrm{ORC}=\angle \mathrm{OCN}$. Show that $\mathrm{AP}, \mathrm{BQ}$ and CR meet at a point.

## Solution

We show that the circumcircle $A B C$ is the incircle of $P Q R$. Then $(A R / A Q)(C Q / C P)(B P / B R)=1$ since $A R$ $=\mathrm{BR}, \mathrm{AQ}=\mathrm{CQ}, \mathrm{BP}=\mathrm{CP}$ (equal tangents) and hence $\mathrm{PA}, \mathrm{QB}, \mathrm{RC}$ are concurrent by Ceva's theorem.

So let the tangents to the circumcircle at B and C meet at $\mathrm{P}^{\prime}$. It is sufficient to show that $\angle \mathrm{OP}^{\prime} \mathrm{A}=\angle \mathrm{OAL}$, for then it follows that $\mathrm{P}^{\prime}=\mathrm{P}$ (since there is obviously a unique point on the ray OL at which the segment OA subtends the $\angle \mathrm{OAL})$.

This is curiously difficult to prove. Let $\mathrm{LP}^{\prime}$ meet the circle at K . Then $\angle \mathrm{KCP}^{\prime}=\angle \mathrm{KBC}\left(\mathrm{P}^{\prime} \mathrm{C}\right.$ tangent $)=\angle$ $\mathrm{KCB}\left(\mathrm{KO}\right.$ perpendicular to BC , since L midpoint) $=\angle \mathrm{KCL}$ (same angle). So KC bisects $\angle \mathrm{P}^{\prime} \mathrm{CL}$. Hence $\mathrm{KP}^{\prime} / \mathrm{KL}=\mathrm{CP}^{\prime} / \mathrm{CL}$. But obviously $\mathrm{CP}^{\prime} / \mathrm{CL}=\mathrm{BP}^{\prime} / \mathrm{BL}$. So $\mathrm{K}, \mathrm{C}$ and B lie on the circle of Apollonius, the points X such that $\mathrm{XP}{ }^{\prime} / \mathrm{XL}$ is constant. But A also lies on the circle of Apollonius. Hence KA bisects $\angle \mathrm{P}^{\prime} \mathrm{AL}$. (See Canada 71/9 if you are not familiar with the circle of Apollonius.) But $\angle \mathrm{OP}^{\prime} \mathrm{A}+\angle \mathrm{KAP}^{\prime}=\angle \mathrm{OKA}=\angle$ $\mathrm{OAK}(\mathrm{OA}$ and OK radii $)=\angle \mathrm{OAL}+\angle \mathrm{KAL}$. So $\angle \mathrm{OP}^{\prime} \mathrm{A}=\angle \mathrm{OAL}$.

## Problem 4

$a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots$ is an infinite sequence of integers such that $a_{n}-a_{m}$ is divisible by $n-m$ for all (unequal) $n$ and $m$. For some polynomial $p(x)$ we have $p(n)>\left|a_{n}\right|$ for all $n$. Show that there is a polynomial $q(x)$ such that $q(n)=$ $a_{n}$ for all $n$.

## Solution

Clearly for any finite $N$, we can find a polynomial $q(n)$ of degree $N$ such that $q(n)=a_{n}$ for $n=0, \ldots, N$. Also, once $a_{0}, a_{1}, \ldots, a_{N}$ are fixed, $a_{m}$ is somewhat constrained for $m>N$, because we require $a_{m}$ to be $a_{0}$ mod $m$, $a_{1} \bmod m-1, \ldots, a_{N} \bmod m-N$. Put $M=\operatorname{lcm}(m, m-1, \ldots, m-N)$. Then $a_{m}$ is determined mod $M$.

We would like to argue that $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{m})$ is known to satisfy the congruences (because $\mathrm{m}-\mathrm{n}$ divides $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{m})-\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{n})$ ), that $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{m})$ and $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}}$ are bounded so that they cannot differ by as much as M and hence must be equal. The snag is that $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{x})$ does not necessarily have integer coeffcients, so it is not necessarily true that $\mathrm{m}-\mathrm{n}$ divides $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{m})$ $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{n})$. [The argument is that $\mathrm{m}-\mathrm{n}$ divides $\mathrm{m}^{\mathrm{k}}-\mathrm{n}^{\mathrm{k}}$ for any integer k and hence divides $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{m})-\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{n})$ for any polynomial with integer coefficients.]

However, the coefficients of $q(x)$ are rational. So let $Q$ be the lcm of the denominators. Then $Q q(x)$ does have integer coefficients and $m-n$ does divide $Q(q(m)-q(n))$. So $Q q(m)=Q q(0)=Q a_{0}=Q a_{m} \bmod m$, and similarly $\mathrm{Q} q(\mathrm{~m})=\mathrm{Q} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}} \bmod \mathrm{m}-1$ and so on. Hence $\mathrm{Q} \mathrm{q}(\mathrm{m})=\mathrm{Q} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}} \bmod \mathrm{M}$.

But we know that $|q(m)|<c m^{N}$ for some constant $c$, since $q(x)$ has degree $N$. Similarly, we know that $\left|a_{m}\right|$ is bounded by a polynomial of degree $N$ and hence $\left|a_{m}\right|<c^{\prime} m^{N}$ for some constant $c^{\prime}$. Now $M$ certainly exceeds the product of the $\mathrm{N}+1$ numbers $\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{m}-1, \ldots, \mathrm{~m}-\mathrm{N}$ divided by the greatest common divisor for each of the $\mathrm{N}(\mathrm{N}+1) / 2$ pairs ( $\mathrm{m}-\mathrm{i}, \mathrm{m}-\mathrm{j}$ ). But each gcd is at most N , so M is more than $\mathrm{c}^{\prime \prime} \mathrm{m}^{\mathrm{N}+1}$ for some (small) constant $c^{\prime \prime}$ which does not depend on $m$. Hence for $m \geq$ some $N^{\prime}$ we have $M>|Q q(m)|+\left|Q a_{m}\right|$ and hence $q(m)=a_{m}$.

So we have $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{m})=\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}}$ for $\mathrm{m} \leq \mathrm{N}$ and for $\mathrm{m} \geq \mathrm{N}^{\prime}$. Suppose $\mathrm{N}<\mathrm{m}<\mathrm{N}^{\prime}$. Then for any $\mathrm{m}^{\prime}>\mathrm{N}^{\prime}$ we have that ( $\mathrm{m}^{\prime}$ $-\mathrm{m})$ divides $\mathrm{Q} q\left(\mathrm{~m}^{\prime}\right)-\mathrm{Q} q(m)$ and $\mathrm{Q} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}^{\prime}}-\mathrm{Q} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}}$. So it must divide their difference. But $\mathrm{q}\left(\mathrm{m}^{\prime}\right)=\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}^{\prime}}$, so it divides $Q\left(q(m)-a_{m}\right)$. But we can choose $m^{\prime}$ so that $\left(m^{\prime}-m\right)$ is prime to $Q$ and larger than $\left(q(m)-a_{m}\right)$. Hence $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{m})=\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}}$. So we have established that $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{m})=\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{m}}$ for all m .

## Problem 5

A graph with $n$ points and $k$ edges has no triangles. Show that it has a point P such that there are at most $\mathrm{k}(1$ $-4 k / n^{2}$ ) edges between points not joined to $P$ (by an edge).

## Solution

Given a point $P$, the edges of the graph can be divided into three categories: (1) edges PQ , (2) edges $\mathrm{QQ}^{\prime}$, where $Q$ is joined to $P$, and (3) edges $Q^{\prime} Q^{\prime \prime}$, where $Q^{\prime}$ and $Q^{\prime \prime}$ are not joined to $P$. Note that if $Q$ is joined to $P$ and there is an edge $\mathrm{QQ}^{\prime}$, then $\mathrm{Q}^{\prime}$ cannot be joined to P , or PQQ ' would be a triangle. So the total number of edges in categories (1) and (2) is $\sum^{\prime} \operatorname{deg} \mathrm{Q}$, where $\sum^{\prime}$ indicates that the sum is taken over points Q which are joined to P (by an edge). Thus the total number of edges in category (3) is $\mathrm{k}-\sum^{\prime} \operatorname{deg} \mathrm{Q}$. So we have to show that for some $P, \Sigma^{\prime} \operatorname{deg} Q \geq 4 k^{2} / n^{2}$.

The total for all points P is $\sum_{\mathrm{P}} \sum^{\prime}$ deg Q . If we invert the order of the summations, this becomes $\sum \operatorname{deg}^{2} \mathrm{Q}$, where the sum is over all points Q . Now by Cauchy, $\left(\sum \operatorname{deg} \mathrm{Q}\right)^{2} \leq\left(\sum 1^{2}\right)\left(\sum \operatorname{deg}^{2} \mathrm{Q}\right)=\mathrm{n} \sum \operatorname{deg}^{2} \mathrm{Q}$. But $\sum \operatorname{deg}$ $\mathrm{Q}=2 \mathrm{k}$, so $\sum \operatorname{deg}^{2} \mathrm{Q} \geq 4 \mathrm{k}^{2} / \mathrm{n}$ and hence $\sum_{\mathrm{p}} \sum^{\prime} \operatorname{deg} \mathrm{Q} \geq 4 \mathrm{k}^{2} / \mathrm{n}$. But if a sum of n terms is at least $4 \mathrm{k}^{2} / \mathrm{n}$, then at least one for the terms must be at least $4 \mathrm{k}^{2} / \mathrm{n}^{2}$. In other words, there is a point $P$ such that $\sum^{\prime} \operatorname{deg} Q \geq 4 \mathrm{k}^{2} / \mathrm{n}^{2}$, as required.

## 25th USAMO 1996

## Problem A1

Let $\mathrm{k}=1^{\circ}$. Show that $2 \sin 2 \mathrm{k}+4 \sin 4 \mathrm{k}+6 \sin 6 \mathrm{k}+\ldots+180 \sin 180 \mathrm{k}=90 \cot \mathrm{k}$.

## Solution

Multiply the expression by $\sin \mathrm{k}$. We have $2 \sin 2 \mathrm{nk} \sin \mathrm{k}=\cos (2 \mathrm{n}-1) \mathrm{k}-\cos (2 \mathrm{n}+1) \mathrm{k}$. So $2 \mathrm{n} \sin 2 \mathrm{nk} \sin \mathrm{k}=\mathrm{n}$ $\cos (2 n-1) k-n \cos (2 n+1) k$. Adding these equations for $n=1,2, \ldots, 90$ gives: $2 \sin 2 k+4 \sin 4 k+6 \sin 6 k+$ $\ldots+180 \sin 180 \mathrm{k}=\cos \mathrm{k}+(2-1) \cos 3 \mathrm{k}+(3-2) \cos 5 \mathrm{k}+\ldots+(90-89) \cos 179 \mathrm{k}-90 \cos 181 \mathrm{k}$. Now $\cos$ $181 k=-\cos k$, so the last term is $+90 \cos k$. The other terms sum to zero in pairs: $\cos k+\cos 179 k=0, \cos$ $3 \mathrm{k}+\cos 177 \mathrm{k}=0, \ldots, \cos 89 \mathrm{k}+\cos 91 \mathrm{k}=0$. Hence result.

## Problem A2

Let S be a set of n positive integers. Let P be the set of all integers which are the sum of one or more distinct elements of $S$. Show that we can find $n$ subsets of $P$ whose union is $P$ such that if $a, b$ belong to the same subset, then $\mathrm{a} \leq 2 \mathrm{~b}$.

## Solution

Let the members of $S$ be $a_{1}<a_{2}<\ldots<a_{n}$. Let $s_{m}=a_{1}+a_{2}+\ldots+a_{m}$ and put $s_{0}=0$. Let $P_{m}=\left\{s \in P: s_{m-1}<s\right.$ $\left.\leq \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{m}}\right\}$ for $\mathrm{m}=1,2, \ldots, \mathrm{n}$. We claim that this partition works. It is sufficient to show that if $\mathrm{b} \in \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{m}}$ then $2 \mathrm{~b}>$ $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{m}}$ (for then if a also belongs to $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{m}}$ we have $\mathrm{a} \leq \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{m}}<=2 \mathrm{~b}$ ).

Now since $b>s_{m-1}$, $b$ must be a sum which includes some $a_{i}$ with $i \geq m$. So certainly $b \geq a_{i} \geq a_{m}=s_{m}-s_{m-1}>$ $s_{m}-b$. Hence $2 b>s_{m}$ as required.

## Problem A3

Given a triangle, show that we can reflect it in some line so that the area of the intersection of the triangle and its reflection has area greater than $2 / 3$ the area of the triangle.

## Solution

Let the triangle be ABC . Assume A is the largest angle. Let AD be the altitude. Assume $\mathrm{AB} \leq \mathrm{AC}$, so that $\mathrm{BD} \leq \mathrm{BC} / 2$. If $\mathrm{BD}>\mathrm{BC} / 3$, then reflect in AD . If $\mathrm{B}^{\prime}$ is the reflection of $\mathrm{B}^{\prime}$, then $\mathrm{B}^{\prime} \mathrm{D}=\mathrm{BD}$ and the intersection of the two triangles is just $\mathrm{ABB}^{\prime}$. But $\mathrm{BB}^{\prime}=2 \mathrm{BD}>2 / 3 \mathrm{BC}$, so $\mathrm{ABB}^{\prime}$ has more than $2 / 3$ the area of ABC .

If $\mathrm{BD}<\mathrm{BC} / 3$, then reflect in the angle bisector of C . The reflection of $\mathrm{A}^{\prime}$ is a point on the segment BD and not D . (It lies on the line BC because we are reflecting in the angle bisector. $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{C}>\mathrm{DC}$ because $\angle \mathrm{CAD}<\angle$ $\mathrm{CDA}=90^{\circ}$. Finally, $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{C} \leq \mathrm{BC}$ because we assumed $\angle \mathrm{B}$ does not exceed $\angle \mathrm{A}$ ). The intersection is just $\mathrm{AA}^{\prime} \mathrm{C}$. But area $\mathrm{AA}^{\prime} \mathrm{C} /$ area $\mathrm{ABC}=\mathrm{CA}^{\prime} / \mathrm{CB}>\mathrm{CD} / \mathrm{CB} \geq 2 / 3$.

## Problem B1

A type 1 sequence is a sequence with each term 0 or 1 which does not have $0,1,0$ as consecutive terms. A
type 2 sequence is a sequence with each term 0 or 1 which does not have $0,0,1,1$ or $1,1,0,0$ as consecutive terms. Show that there are twice as many type 2 sequences of length $n+1$ as type 1 sequences of length $n$.

## Solution

Let $S$ be the set of sequences length $n$ and $T$ the set of sequences length $n+1$ beginning with 0 . Define $f: S \rightarrow$ T as follows. Let the $\mathrm{m}+1$ th term of $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{s})$ be the same as the $m$ th term if the $m$ th term of $s$ is 0 and different if the mth term of $s$ is 1 . It is clear that $f$ is a bijection. [Define its inverse $g$ by $g(t)$ has 0 as its mth term iff the $m$ th and $m+1$ th terms of $t$ are the same.] Also $f(s)$ includes $0,0,1,1$ or $1,1,0,0$ iff $s$ includes $0,1,0$. Hence the number of type 1 sequences in $S$ is the same as the number of type 2 sequences in $T$. The same result holds if we take T to be sequences which begin with 1 .

## Problem B2

D lies inside the triangle $\mathrm{ABC} . \angle \mathrm{BAC}=50^{\circ} . \angle \mathrm{DAB}=10^{\circ}, \angle \mathrm{DCA}=30^{\circ}, \angle \mathrm{DBA}=20^{\circ}$. Show that $\angle$ $\mathrm{DBC}=60^{\circ}$.

## Solution

Reflect A in the line BD to get $\mathrm{A}^{\prime}$. Let Z be the intersection of BD and $\mathrm{AA}^{\prime}$. Let $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime}$ meet AC at X . Since $\angle$ $\mathrm{ABX}=2 \angle \mathrm{ABD}=40^{\circ}$, and $\angle \mathrm{BAX}=50^{\circ}$, we have $\angle \mathrm{BXA}=90^{\circ}$. Now $\angle \mathrm{DAA}^{\prime}=\angle \mathrm{BAA}^{\prime}-\angle \mathrm{DAB}=\angle$ $\mathrm{BAA}^{\prime}-10^{\circ}$. But $\angle \mathrm{BAA}^{\prime}=90^{\circ}-\angle \mathrm{DBA}=70^{\circ}$, so $\angle \mathrm{DAA}^{\prime}=60^{\circ}$.

Let BX meet CD at $\mathrm{Y} . \angle \mathrm{DYX}=\angle \mathrm{YXC}+\angle \mathrm{DCX}=90^{\circ}+30^{\circ}=120^{\circ}=180^{\circ}-$ angle $\mathrm{DAA}^{\prime}$, so $\mathrm{DAA}^{\prime} \mathrm{Y}$ is cyclic, so $\angle \mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{YA}=\angle \mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{DA}=2 \angle \mathrm{ZDA}=2(\angle \mathrm{DBA}+\angle \mathrm{DAB})=60^{\circ}$.

But $\angle \mathrm{XYC}=90-\angle \mathrm{DCA}=60^{\circ}$, so C is the reflection of A in BX . Hence $\mathrm{BC}=\mathrm{BA}$, so $\angle \mathrm{ACB}=\angle \mathrm{BAC}=$ $50^{\circ}$. Hence $\angle \mathrm{ABC}=80^{\circ}$ and $\angle \mathrm{DBC}=80^{\circ}-\angle \mathrm{DBA}=60^{\circ}$.

## Problem B3

Does there exist a subset $S$ of the integers such that, given any integer $n$, the equation $n=2 s+s^{\prime}$ has exactly one solution in S ? For example, if $\mathrm{T}=\{-3,0,1,4)$, then there are unique solutions $-3=2 \cdot 0-3,-1=2 \cdot 1-3,0$ $=2 \cdot 0+0,1=2 \cdot 0+1,2=0+2 \cdot 1,3=2 \cdot 1+1,4=2 \cdot 0+4,5=2 \cdot-3+1$, but not for $6=2 \cdot 1+4=2 \cdot-3+0$, so T cannot be a subset of S .

## Solution

Answer: yes.
We show how to choose $S$ inductively. Suppose we have already chosen $a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots, a_{n}$, but we do not yet have a solution for $\mathrm{m} \geq 0$. Take N so that all $\left|\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}\right|<\mathrm{N}$. Now take $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{n}+1}=5 \mathrm{~N}+\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{n}+2}=-10 \mathrm{~N}-\mathrm{m}$. This gives a solution for $m$ : $m=2 a_{n+1}+a_{n+2}$, but it does not duplicate any existing solutions, since $\left|2 a_{n+2}+a_{n+1}\right|, \mid 2 a_{n+1}+$ $a_{i}\left|,\left|2 a_{n+2}+a_{i}\right|,\left|a_{n+1}+2 a_{i}\right|,\left|a_{n+2}+2 a_{i}\right|\right.$ are all $\geq 3 N$, whereas all existing sums have absolute value $<3 N$. Similarly for $m<0$, we may take $a_{n+1}=-5 N+m, a_{n+2}=10 N-m$.

## 26th USAMO 1997

## Problem A1

Let $p_{n}$ be the nth prime. Let $0<a<1$ be a real. Define the sequence $x_{n}$ by $x_{0}=a, x_{n}=$ the fractional part of $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}} / \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}-1}$ if $\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}} \neq 0$, or 0 if $\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}-1}=0$. Find all a for which the sequence is eventually zero.

## Solution

Let $\{x\}$ denote the fractional part of $x .\{x\}=x$ minus some integer, so $\{x\}$ is rational iff $x$ is rational. Hence if $x_{n}$ is irrational, then $p_{n+1} / x_{n}$ is irrational and hence $x_{n+1}$ is irrational. So if $a$ is irrational, then the sequence is never zero.

Suppose $x_{n}=r / s$ with $0<r<s$ relatively prime integers. Then $x_{n+1}=u / r$, where $u$ is the remainder on dividing $\mathrm{sp}_{\mathrm{n}+1}$ by r . So, when expressed as a fraction in lowest terms, the denominator of $\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}+1}$ is less than that for $\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}}$. So if a is rational and has denominator b , then after at most b iterations we get zero.

## Problem A2

ABC is a triangle. Take points $\mathrm{D}, \mathrm{E}, \mathrm{F}$ on the perpendicular bisectors of $\mathrm{BC}, \mathrm{CA}, \mathrm{AB}$ respectively. Show that the lines through $\mathrm{A}, \mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C}$ perpendicular to $\mathrm{EF}, \mathrm{FD}, \mathrm{DE}$ respectively are concurrent.

## Solution

Suppose that the feet of the perpendiculars from A and P to EF are H and K respectively. Then $\mathrm{AF}^{2}-\mathrm{AE}^{2}=$ $\left(\mathrm{AH}^{2}+\mathrm{FH}^{2}\right)-\left(\mathrm{AH}^{2}+\mathrm{EH}^{2}\right)=\mathrm{FH}^{2}-\mathrm{EH}^{2}=(\mathrm{FH}+\mathrm{EH})(\mathrm{FH}-\mathrm{EH})=\mathrm{FE}(\mathrm{FH}-\mathrm{EH})$. Similarly, $\mathrm{PF}^{2}-\mathrm{PE}^{2}=$ $\mathrm{FE}(\mathrm{FK}-\mathrm{EK})$. So H and K coincide iff $\mathrm{AF}^{2}-\mathrm{AE}^{2}=\mathrm{PF}^{2}-\mathrm{PE}^{2}$. In other words, P lies on the line through A perpendicular to EF iff $\mathrm{PF}^{2}-\mathrm{PE}^{2}=\mathrm{AF}^{2}-\mathrm{AE}^{2}$.

Thus if P is the intersection of the line through A perpendicular to EF and the line through B perpendicular to FD , then $\mathrm{PF}^{2}-\mathrm{PE}^{2}=\mathrm{AF}^{2}-\mathrm{AE}^{2}$ and $\mathrm{PD}^{2}-\mathrm{PF}^{2}=\mathrm{BD}^{2}-\mathrm{BF}^{2}$. Hence $\mathrm{PD}^{2}-\mathrm{PE}^{2}=\mathrm{AF}^{2}-\mathrm{BF}^{2}+\mathrm{BD}^{2}-\mathrm{AE}^{2}$. But $F$ is equidistant from $A$ and $B$, so $A F^{2}=B F^{2}$. Similarly, $\mathrm{BD}^{2}=\mathrm{CD}^{2}$ and $\mathrm{AE}^{2}=\mathrm{CE}^{2}$. Hence $\mathrm{PD}^{2}-\mathrm{PE}^{2}=\mathrm{CD}^{2}$ $\mathrm{CE}^{2}$, so P also lies on the perpendicular to DE through C .

## Problem A3

Show that there is a unique polynomial whose coefficients are all single decimal digits which takes the value n at -2 and at -5 .

## Solution

Call the polynomial $p(x)=p_{0}+p_{1} x+p_{2} x^{2}+\ldots+p_{m} x^{m}$. Since $p(x)-n=0$ has -2 and -5 as roots, it must have the factor $(x+2)(x+5)=x^{2}+7 x+10$. So for some $a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots$ we have:

```
10a0 +n= po f {0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9}
10a, + 7a }\quad=\mp@subsup{p}{1}{}\in{0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9
10a}+2=7\mp@subsup{a}{1}{}+\mp@subsup{a}{0}{}=\mp@subsup{p}{2}{}\in{0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9
10a3}+7\mp@subsup{a}{2}{}+\mp@subsup{a}{1}{}=\mp@subsup{p}{3}{}\in{0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9
10a}\mp@subsup{a}{r+1}{}+7\mp@subsup{a}{r}{}+\mp@subsup{a}{r-1}{}=\mp@subsup{p}{r+1}{}\in{0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9
```

Now these equations uniquely determine $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}$ and $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}$. For $\mathrm{p}_{0}$ must be chosen so that $\mathrm{p}_{0}-\mathrm{n}$ is a multiple of 10 , which fixes $p_{0}$ and $a_{0}$ uniquely. Similarly, given $p_{i}$ and $a_{i}$ for $0 \leq i \leq r$, we have $p_{r+1}=10 a_{r+1}+7 a_{r}+a_{r-1}=$ $7 a_{r}+a_{r-1} \bmod 10$, so $p_{r+1}$ is uniquely determined and hence also $a_{r+1}$. Thus any solution is certainly unique, but it is not clear that the process terminates, so that $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}$ and $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}$ are zero from some point on.

Evidently the sequence $a_{i}$ is bounded. For if $a_{i}, a_{i+1} \leq B \geq 9$, then $\left|a_{i+2}\right| \leq 0.7 B+0.1 B+0.1 B \leq B$. So if we take $B=\max \left(9,\left|a_{0}\right|,\left|a_{1}\right|\right)$, then $\left|a_{i}\right| \leq B$ for all i.
So we can define $L_{k}=\min \left(a_{k}, a_{k+1}, a_{k+2}, \ldots\right), U_{k}=\max \left(a_{k}, a_{k+1}, a_{k+2}, \ldots\right)$. Obviously, we have $L_{0} \leq L_{1} \leq \ldots \leq$ $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{k}} \leq \mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{k}+1} \leq \ldots \leq \mathrm{U}_{\mathrm{k}+1} \leq \mathrm{U}_{\mathrm{k}} \leq \ldots \leq \mathrm{U}_{1} \leq \mathrm{U}_{0}$. So $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{i}}$ is an increasing integer sequence which is bounded above, so we must have $L_{i}=L$ for all sufficiently large i. Similarly, $U_{i}=U$ for all sufficiently large $i$, and $L \leq U(1)$. But if $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}, \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}+1} \geq \mathrm{L}$, then $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}+2} \leq-0.7 \mathrm{~L}-0.1 \mathrm{~L}+0.9 \leq-0.8 \mathrm{~L}+0.9$. So $\mathrm{U} \leq-0.8 \mathrm{~L}+0.9$ (2). Similarly, if $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}, \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}+1} \leq \mathrm{U}$, then $a_{i+2} \geq-0.8 U$, so $L \geq-0.8 U$ (3).


But as the diagram shows the only lattice point satisfying (1), (2), (3) is (0,0), so $a_{i}=0$ for all sufficiently large $i$, which establishes existence.

## Problem B1

A sequence of polygons is derived as follows. The first polygon is a regular hexagon of area 1. Thereafter each polygon is derived from its predecessor by joining to adjacent edge midpoints and cutting off the corner. Show that all the polygons have area greater than $1 / 3$.

## Solution

The first point to observe is that each polygon in the sequence is convex. The next point is that we can never completely eliminate the sides of the hexagon, in other words every polygon in the sequence has a vertex on each of the sides of the hexagon.

Let the hexagon be ABCDEF. The diagonals AC, BD, CE, DF, EA, FB meet at the six vertices of a smaller hexagon. Call it UVWXYZ. To be specific, let $U$ be the intersection of $F B$ and $A C, V$ the intersection of $A C$ and $\mathrm{BD}, \mathrm{W}$ the intersection of BD and CE and so on. Now take any polygon in the sequence. It has a vertex on AB and a vertex on BC . Since it is convex, it must also include the segment joining these points. But any such segment intersects BU and BV. So it has a point on BU and on BV. Similarly for each of the other segments: CV, CW, DW, DX, ... . But the convex hull of these 12 points includes the hexagon UVWXYZ. Hence the area of any polygon in the sequence is at least that of UVWXYZ.

The triangle $A B F$ is isosceles with angle $A B F=30$ deg, so if $A B=k$, then $B F=k \sqrt{3}$. But $B U=F Z=k / \sqrt{3}$. Hence $U Z=k \sqrt{3}-2 k / \sqrt{3}=k / \sqrt{3}$. So the area of UVWXYZ is $1 / 3$ the area of ABCDEF.

## Problem B2

Show that $x y z /\left(x^{3}+y^{3}+x y z\right)+x y z /\left(y^{3}+z^{3}+x y z\right)+x y z /\left(z^{3}+x^{3}+x y z\right) \leq 1$ for all real positive $x, y, z$.

## Solution

For positive $x, y, x \geq y$ iff $x^{2} \geq y^{2}$, so $(x-y)\left(x^{2}-y^{2}\right) \geq 0$, or $x^{3}+y^{3} \geq x y(x+y)$. Hence $x^{3}+y^{3}+x y z \geq x y(x+$ $y+z)$ and so $x y z /\left(x^{3}+y^{3}+x y z\right) \leq z /(x+y+z)$. Adding the two similar equations gives the required inequality.

## Problem B3

The sequence of non-negative integers $c_{1}, c_{2}, \ldots, c_{1997}$ satisfies $c_{1} \geq 0$ and $c_{m}+c_{n} \leq c_{m+n} \leq c_{m}+c_{n}+1$ for all $\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{n}>0$ with $\mathrm{m}+\mathrm{n}<1998$. Show that there is a real k such that $\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}=[\mathrm{nk}]$ for $1 \leq \mathrm{n} \leq 1997$.

## Solution

Any such $k$ must satisfy $c_{n} / n \leq k<c_{n} / n+1 / n$ for all $n$. Hence we must have $c_{m} / m<c_{n} / n+1 / n$ or $n c_{m}<m$ $c_{n}+m$ for all $m, n$. Conversely, if this inequality holds, then such $k$ exist. For example, we could take $k=$ $\max c_{n} / n$.

It is tempting to argue that $\mathrm{nc}_{\mathrm{m}}<(\mathrm{n}-1) \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{m}}+\mathrm{c}_{2 \mathrm{~m}}<(\mathrm{n}-2) \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{m}}+\mathrm{c}_{3 \mathrm{~m}}<\ldots<\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{mn}} \leq \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{mn}-\mathrm{n}}+\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}+1 \leq \ldots \leq \mathrm{mc}_{\mathrm{n}}+\mathrm{m}$. But this does only works for small $\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{n}$, because otherwise mn may be out of range. Instead we use induction on $\mathrm{m}+\mathrm{n}$. It is obviously true for $\mathrm{m}=\mathrm{n}=1$ and indeed any $\mathrm{m}=\mathrm{n}$. Now suppose $\mathrm{m}<\mathrm{n}$ (and it is true for smaller $m+n$ ). Then by induction $(n-m) c_{m}<\mathrm{mc}_{\mathrm{n}-\mathrm{m}}+m$. But $\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{m}} \leq \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}-\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}-\mathrm{m}}$, so $\mathrm{mc}_{\mathrm{m}} \leq \mathrm{mc}_{\mathrm{n}}-\mathrm{mc}_{\mathrm{n}-\mathrm{m}}$. Adding, we get $\mathrm{nc}_{\mathrm{m}}<\mathrm{mc}_{\mathrm{n}}+\mathrm{m}$ as required. Similarly, if $\mathrm{m}>\mathrm{n}$ (and the result is true for smaller $\mathrm{m}+\mathrm{n}$ ), then by induction, $\mathrm{nc}_{\mathrm{m}-\mathrm{n}}<(\mathrm{m}-\mathrm{n}) \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}+(\mathrm{m}-\mathrm{n})$. But $\mathrm{nc}_{\mathrm{m}}<=\mathrm{nc}_{\mathrm{n}}+\mathrm{nc}_{\mathrm{m}-\mathrm{n}}+\mathrm{n}$, so adding $\mathrm{nc}_{\mathrm{m}}<\mathrm{mc}_{\mathrm{n}}+\mathrm{m}$, as required.

## 27th USAMO 1998

## Problem A1

The sets $\left\{a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots, a_{999}\right\}$ and $\left\{b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{999}\right\}$ together contain all the integers from 1 to 1998. For each $i$, $\left|a_{i}-b_{i}\right|=1$ or 6 . For example, we might have $a_{1}=18, a_{2}=1, b_{1}=17, b_{2}=7$. Show that $\sum_{1}^{999}\left|a_{i}-b_{i}\right|=9$ mod 10.

## Solution

If $\left|a_{i}-b_{i}\right|=6$, then $a_{i}$ and $b_{i}$ have the same parity, so the set of such $a_{i}$ and $b_{i}$ contains an even number of odd numbers. But if $\left|a_{i}-b_{i}\right|=1$, then $a_{i}$ and $b_{i}$ have opposite parity, so each such pair includes just one odd number. Hence if the number of such pairs is even, then the set of all such $a_{i}$ and $b_{i}$ also has an even number of odd numbers. But the total number of $a_{i}$ and $b_{i}$ which are odd is 999 which is odd. Hence the number of pairs with $\left|a_{i}-b_{i}\right|=1$ must be odd, and hence the number of pairs with $\left|a_{i}-b_{i}\right|=6$ must be even. Suppose it is 2 k . Then $\sum\left|\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i}}-\mathrm{b}_{\mathrm{i}}\right|=(999-2 \mathrm{k}) 1+2 \mathrm{k} 6=999+10 \mathrm{k}=9 \bmod 10$.

## Problem A2

Two circles are concentric. A chord AC of the outer circle touches the inner circle at Q . P is the midpoint of $A Q$. A line through A intersects the inner circle at R and S . The perpendicular bisectors of PR and CS meet at T on the line AC . What is the ratio AT/TC?

## Solution

We have $\mathrm{AR} \cdot \mathrm{AS}=\mathrm{AQ}^{2}=\mathrm{AQ} / 22 \mathrm{AQ}=\mathrm{AP} \cdot \mathrm{AC}$, so ARP and ACS are similar, so $\angle \mathrm{ACS}=\angle \mathrm{ARP}$, so PRSC is cyclic. Hence $T$ must be the center of its circumcircle and must also lie on the perpendicular bisector of CP. Hence it must be the midpoint of CP. So $\mathrm{CT}=3 / 8 \mathrm{CA}$ and hence $\mathrm{AT} / \mathrm{TC}=5 / 3$.

However, that is not quite all. If CS is parallel to $\operatorname{PR}$, then their perpendicular bisectors coincide and both pass through A. So one could also regard $A$ as a possible position for $T$.

## Problem A3

The reals $\mathrm{x}_{1}, \mathrm{x}_{2}, \ldots, \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}+1}$ satisfy $0<\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{i}}<\pi / 2$ and $\sum_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{n}+1} \tan \left(\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{i}}-\pi / 4\right) \geq \mathrm{n}-1$. Show that $\prod_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{n}+1} \tan \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{i}} \geq \mathrm{n}^{\mathrm{n}+1}$.

## Solution

Put $t_{i}=\tan \left(x_{i}-\pi / 4\right)$. Then $\left(1+t_{i}\right) /\left(1-t_{i}\right)=\tan \left(\pi / 4+x_{i}-\pi / 4\right)=\tan x_{i}$. So we wish to show that $\prod\left(1+t_{i}\right) /(1-$ $\left.\mathrm{t}_{\mathrm{i}}\right) \geq \mathrm{n}^{\mathrm{n}+1}$.

The given inequality is equivalent to $1+t_{i} \geq \sum_{j \neq i}\left(1-t_{j}\right)$. Using the AM/GM inequality, this implies that ( $1+$ $\left.\mathrm{t}_{\mathrm{i}}\right) / \mathrm{n}>=\prod_{j \neq \mathrm{i}}\left(1-\mathrm{t}_{\mathrm{j}}\right)^{1 / \mathrm{n}}$. Hence $\Pi\left(1+\mathrm{t}_{\mathrm{i}}\right) / \mathrm{n}^{\mathrm{n}+1} \geq \prod_{\mathrm{i}} \prod_{\mathrm{j} \neq \mathrm{i}}\left(1-\mathrm{t}_{\mathrm{j}}\right)^{1 / \mathrm{n}}=\prod\left(1-\mathrm{t}_{\mathrm{i}}\right)$.

## Problem B1

A $98 \times 98$ chess board has the squares colored alternately black and white in the usual way. A move consists of selecting a rectangular subset of the squares (with boundary parallel to the sides of the board) and changing their color. What is the smallest number of moves required to make all the squares black?

## Solution

Answer: 98.
There are 4.97 adjacent pairs of squares in the border and each pair has one black and one white square.
Each move can fix at most 4 pairs, so we need at least 97 moves. However, we start with two corners one color and two another, so at least one rectangle must include a corner square. But such a rectangle can only fix two pairs, so at least 98 moves are needed.

It is easy to see that 98 suffice: take 491 x 98 rectangles (alternate rows), and 4998 x 1 rectangles (alternate columns).

## Problem B2

Show that one can find a finite set of integers of any size such that for any two members the square of their difference divides their product.

## Solution

We find inductively a set with $n$ elements satisfying the slightly stronger condition that if $a \operatorname{and} b$ are any two elements, then $\mathrm{a}-\mathrm{b}$ divides both a and b . For $\mathrm{n}=2$, we may take $\{1,2\}$. Suppose we have a set S for n . Let $m$ be the lowest common multiple (or any multiple) of all the members of $S$. Now take the set $\{m+a$ : $a \in$ $S\} \cup\{m\}$ for $n+1$. A difference $(m+a)-(m+b)=a-b$ divides $a$ and $b$, hence also $m$, and hence $m+a$ and $m+b$. A difference $(m+a)-m=a$ divides $a$ and $m$ and hence also $m+a$.

## Problem B3

What is the largest number of the quadrilaterals formed by four adjacent vertices of an convex n-gon that can have an inscribed circle?

## Solution

Answer: [ $\mathrm{n} / 2$ ].
Take a regular $n$-gon and slice off alternate corners (until [ $n / 2$ ] corners have been cut). Specifically, if the vertices are $A_{1}, A_{2}, \ldots, A_{n}$, then we slice off the corners at $A_{1}, A_{3}, A_{5}, \ldots A_{m}$, where $m=n-1$ if $n$ is even, or $n-$ 2 if $n$ is odd. At each corner $A_{i}$ which we slice, we take the inscribed circle to the triangle $A_{i-1} A_{i} A_{i+1}$, draw a tangent to it parallel to $\mathrm{A}_{\mathrm{i}-1} \mathrm{~A}_{\mathrm{i}+1}$ and cut along the tangent. This procedure shows that [ $\mathrm{n} / 2$ ] can be achieved.

To show that it is optimal it is sufficient to show that if $\mathrm{A}, \mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C}, \mathrm{D}, \mathrm{E}$ are adjacent vertices of any polygon and $A B C D$ has an inscribed polygon, then $B C D E$ does not. Since $A B C D$ has an inscribed polygon, $A D+B C$ $=A B+C D$ (if the inscribed circle touches at $X$ on $A B$ and $Y$ on $A D$, then $A X=A Y$. That and the three similar equations give the result). So if $B C D E$ also has an inscribed polygon, then $B E+C D=B C+D E$. Hence (adding) $\mathrm{AD}+\mathrm{BE}=\mathrm{AB}+\mathrm{DE}$. But the diagonals AD and BE must meet at some point X . Then $\mathrm{AD}+$ $\mathrm{BE}=\mathrm{AX}+\mathrm{XD}+\mathrm{BX}+\mathrm{XE}=(\mathrm{AX}+\mathrm{XB})+(\mathrm{DX}+\mathrm{XE})>\mathrm{AB}+\mathrm{DE}$. Contradiction.

## 28th USAMO 1999

## Problem A1

Certain squares of an n x n board are colored black and the rest white. Every white square shares a side with a black square. Every pair of black squares can be joined by chain of black squares, so that consecutive members of the chain share a side. Show that there are at least $\left(n^{2}-2\right) / 3$ black squares.

## Solution

Concentrate on the chain condition. We show by induction that if k squares are black and satisfy the chain condition, then at most $3 \mathrm{k}+2$ squares are black or share a side with a black square. This is obvious for $\mathrm{k}=1$. Suppose it is true for k and that we have $\mathrm{k}+1$ black squares satisfying the chain condition. It must be possible to pick a black square so that the remaining $k$ black squares still satisfy the chain condition. The remaining $k$ black squares give at most $3 \mathrm{k}+2$ black or sharing a side with a black square, and the picked square adds at most 3. That completes the induction. The result follows immediately, since we must have $\mathrm{n}^{2} \leq 3 \mathrm{k}+2$, where k is the number of black squares.

Actually, it is not trivial to show that it must be possible to pick a black square so that the remaining k black squares still satisfy the chain condition. It is equivalent to showing that in any connected graph you can find a point such that if you remove the point the graph is still connected. The trick is to take two points A and B which are the maximum distance apart (distance is the minimum number of edges you must traverse to get from one to the other). The claim is that removal of either of these points leaves the graph connected. For suppose removing A left a disconnected graph, then there must be a point $C$ such that $B$ and $C$ are not joined by a path when $A$ is removed. Since they are joined when $A$ is present, all paths joining them must pass through A and hence exceed the length of all paths from A to B . Contradiction.

## Problem A2

For each pair of opposite sides of a cyclic quadrilateral take the larger length less the smaller length. Show that the sum of the two resulting differences is at least twice the difference in length of the diagonals.

## Solution

We prove the slightly stronger result that the difference between two opposite sides is at least the difference between the diagonals. Suppose the diagonals meet at $X$. Then $A X B, D X C$ are similar. Suppose $A B=k C D$ with $\mathrm{k} \geq 1$. Then $\mathrm{BE}=\mathrm{kCE}$ and $\mathrm{AE}=\mathrm{kDE}$. Suppose $\mathrm{CE} \geq \mathrm{DE}$. Then $\mathrm{CD}+\mathrm{DE}>\mathrm{CE}$, so $\mathrm{CD}>\mathrm{CE}-\mathrm{DE}$, so $(\mathrm{k}-1) \mathrm{CD}>(\mathrm{k}-1)(\mathrm{CE}-\mathrm{DE})$ or $\mathrm{AB}-\mathrm{CD}>\mathrm{BE}-\mathrm{CE}-\mathrm{AE}+\mathrm{DE}=\mathrm{BD}-\mathrm{AC}$.

## Problem A3

$p$ is an odd prime. The integers $a, b, c, d$ are not multiples of $p$ and for any integer $n$ not a multiple of $p$, we
have $\{\mathrm{na} / \mathrm{p}\}+\{\mathrm{nb} / \mathrm{p}\}+\{\mathrm{nc} / \mathrm{p}\}+\{\mathrm{nd} / \mathrm{p}\}=2$, where $\}$ denotes the fractional part. Show that we can find two of $\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{b}, \mathrm{c}, \mathrm{d}$ whose sum is divisible by p .

## Solution

$\underline{\mathrm{n}}$ denote the residue of $\mathrm{n} \bmod \mathrm{p}$, so $\underline{\mathrm{n}}=0,1,2, \ldots$, or $\mathrm{p}-1$. Thus $\{\mathrm{na} / \mathrm{p}\}=\underline{\mathrm{na}} / \mathrm{p}$, and we have that $\underline{n a}+\underline{n b}+\underline{n c}+\underline{n d}=2 p$ for $n$ not a multiple of $p$.

Let $\omega$ be a complex pth root of 1 . We show first that $\omega+2 \omega^{2}+3 \omega^{3}+\ldots+(p-1) \omega^{p-1}=p /(\omega-1)$. Suppose the sum is S. Then $\left(1-2 \omega+\omega^{2}\right) S=\omega-\mathrm{p} \omega^{\mathrm{p}}+(\mathrm{p}-1) \omega^{\mathrm{p}+1}$ (we need only look at the two lowest and two highest powers - the others all cancel because k-2(k-1)+(k-2)=0)=p( $\omega-1)$. Hence $S=p /(\omega-1)$.

Take residues $\mathrm{a}^{\prime}, \mathrm{b}^{\prime}, \mathrm{c}^{\prime}$, $\mathrm{d}^{\prime}$, so that $\mathrm{aa}^{\prime}=\mathrm{bb}^{\prime}=\mathrm{cc}=\mathrm{dd}=1 \bmod \mathrm{p}$. Then for any integers $\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{n}$ we have mnaa' $=$ $m n \bmod p$. Hence $-m a^{\prime} n a=-m n \bmod p$. Hence $\omega^{-m a^{\prime} n a}=\omega^{-m n}$. So na $\omega^{-m a^{\prime} n a}=$ na $\omega^{-m n}$. Similarly for b, c, d. Take n not a multiple of p and add the four equations to get: $\underline{\mathrm{na}} \omega^{-\mathrm{ma}} \underline{\underline{n a}}+\underline{\mathrm{nb}} \omega^{-\mathrm{mb}} \underline{\underline{\mathrm{nb}}}+\underline{\mathrm{nc}} \omega^{-\mathrm{mc}} \underline{\underline{\mathrm{c}}}+\underline{\mathrm{nd}} \omega^{-\mathrm{md}} \mathrm{nd}=$ $2 \mathrm{p} \omega^{-\mathrm{mn}}$.
As $n$ runs through $1,2, \ldots, p-1$, each of na, nb, nc, nd runs through a complete set of non-zero residues. If we take m to be not a multiple of p , then so does -mn , so adding the equations for $\mathrm{n}=1,2, \ldots, \mathrm{p}-1$, we get na $\sum$ $\mathrm{k} \omega^{-\mathrm{a} m \mathrm{mk}}+\sum \mathrm{k} \omega^{-\mathrm{b}^{\prime} m \mathrm{k}}+\sum \mathrm{k} \omega^{-\mathrm{c}^{\prime} \mathrm{mk}}+\sum \mathrm{k} \omega^{-\mathrm{d}^{\prime} \mathrm{mk}}=2 \mathrm{p}\left(\omega+\omega^{2}+\ldots+\omega^{\mathrm{p}-1}\right)=-2 \mathrm{p}$.

Since $\omega^{-\mathrm{a} m}$ is also a complex pth root of 1 , we have $\sum \mathrm{k} \omega^{-\mathrm{a} m \mathrm{mk}}=\mathrm{p} /\left(\omega^{-\mathrm{a} m}-1\right)$ and similarly for the other terms. So the equation becomes: $1 /\left(\omega^{-\mathrm{a} m}-1\right)+1 /\left(\omega^{-\mathrm{b} m}-1\right)+1 /\left(\omega^{-\mathrm{c}^{\prime} \mathrm{m}}-1\right)+1 /\left(\omega^{-\mathrm{d} m}-1\right)=-2$.

Multiplying through by $\left(\omega^{-\mathrm{d} m}-1\right)\left(\omega^{-\mathrm{b}^{\mathrm{b} m} \mathrm{~m}}-1\right)\left(\omega^{-\mathrm{c}^{\mathrm{d} m}}-1\right)\left(\omega^{-\mathrm{d} m}-1\right)$, expanding and simplifying, we get $2+\omega^{-\mathrm{d} m-}$
 equation is also true for $\mathrm{m}=0$ (when it is just $5=5$ ). Now sum the equations for $\mathrm{m}=0,1,2, \ldots, \mathrm{p}-1$. We have $\sum \omega^{k}=p$ if $k$ is a multiple of $p$, and 0 otherwise. Obviously the first term $\sum 2$ gives $2 p$ and the other terms on the lhs give non-negative sums, so $\sum$ lhs is at least 2 p . The first four terms on the rhs all have zero sum, so the last term must have sum 2 p , so $\mathrm{a}^{\prime}+\mathrm{b}^{\prime}+\mathrm{c}^{\prime}+\mathrm{d}^{\prime}$ must be a multiple of p . Thus $\left(^{*}\right)$ becomes $\omega^{a^{\prime \mathrm{m}}}+$ $\omega^{b^{\prime} m}+\omega^{c^{c m} m}+\omega^{d^{\prime} m}=\omega^{-a^{2} m}+\omega^{-b^{\prime} m}+\omega^{-\mathrm{c}^{2} m}+\omega^{-d^{-d m}}$. Multiply through by $\omega^{-\mathrm{a}^{\prime} m}$ and sum for $\mathrm{m}=0,1,2, \ldots, \mathrm{p}-1$. The first term on the lhs has sum $p$ and the others have non-negative sum. The first term on the rhs has zero sum, so one of the others must have positive sum. Hence $p$ divides at least one of ( $\left.a^{\prime}+b^{\prime}\right)$, $\left(a^{\prime}+c^{\prime}\right)$, $\left(a^{\prime}+d^{\prime}\right)$. Without loss of generality it divides $a^{\prime}+b^{\prime}$. In other words $a^{\prime}+b^{\prime}=0 \bmod p$. Multiplying by ab, we get $a+b$ $=0 \bmod \mathrm{p}$.

## Problem B1

A set of $\mathrm{n}>3$ real numbers has sum at least n and the sum of the squares of the numbers is at least $\mathrm{n}^{2}$. Show that the largest positive number is at least 2 .

## Solution

Let the numbers be $\mathrm{x}_{1}, \mathrm{x}_{2}, \ldots, \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}}$. Notice first that $\mathrm{x}_{1}=\mathrm{x}_{2}=\ldots=\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}-1}=2, \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}}=2-\mathrm{n}$, gives $\sum \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{i}}=(\mathrm{n}-1) 2+(2-$ $n)=n, \sum x_{i}^{2}=(n-1) 4+\left(4-4 n+n^{2}\right)=n^{2}$, so the inequality is best possible.

Suppose the result is false. So we have a set of numbers with $\sum x_{i} \geq n, \sum x_{i}^{2} \geq n^{2}$ and max $x_{i}<2$. At least one of the numbers must be negative, since otherwise we have $n \geq 4$, so $n^{2} \geq 4 n>\sum x_{i}^{2}$. Contradiction. This allows us to assume that $\sum x_{i}=n$, for if it is greater, we may just decrease a negative $x_{i}$ until it becomes true ( $\sum \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{i}}^{2}$ will be increased, so it will remain at least $\mathrm{n}^{2}$ ).

Now suppose two of the $x_{i}$, namely $x$ and $y$, are less than 2 . Then if we replace them by 2 and $x+y-2$, the sum is unaffected and the sum of squares is increased by $2(2-x)(2-y)$. Since we start with all the $x_{i}$ less than 2 , we may do this repeatedly until we reach a set with all the numbers 2 except one. Since the sum is unchanged, the other number must be $2-\mathrm{n}$, and, as shown above, that makes the sum of the squares $\mathrm{n}^{2}$. But we have increased the sum of the squares at each step. Contradiction.

## Problem B2

Two players play a game on a line of 2000 squares. Each player in turn puts either S or O into an empty square. The game stops when three adjacent squares contain $\mathrm{S}, \mathrm{O}, \mathrm{S}$ in that order and the last player wins. If
all the squares are filled without getting $\mathrm{S}, \mathrm{O}, \mathrm{S}$, then the game is drawn. Show that the second player can always win.

## Solution

Suppose a square is such that if you play there then that allows your opponent to win on the following move. If you play an $O$, then your opponent must win by playing an adjacent S . So we must have S 123 , where 1 and 2 are empty and you play $O$ on square 1 . But you also lose if you play $S$, so your opponent must then win by playing $O$ on 2 , which means that 3 must already contain an $S$. But now the situation is symmetrical, so that 2 is also a losing square. Thus, until someone plays on one of them, losing squares always occur in pairs.

The board has an even number of squares, so the first player always faces a board with an even number of squares not yet occupied, whereas the second player always faces a board with an odd number of squares not yet occupied. Thus provided (1) there is at least one pair of losing squares, (2) he never plays on a losing square, and (3) he makes the obvious winning move if the first player ever creates the opportunity, then the second player is sure to win, because the first player will eventually face a board with only losing squares available for play.

To make sure there is at least one pair of losing squares the second player must create it. He can always do this by placing an $S$ on his first move well away from the first player's move and from the edges of the board. Then on his second move (assuming the first player has not been stupid enough to allow him an immediate win) he can always play another $S$ three away from it, creating a pair of losing squares. Thereafter, he must simply take care to win if there is a winning move and otherwise to avoid losing plays.

## Problem B3

$I$ is the incenter of the triangle $A B C$. The point $D$ outside the triangle is such $D A$ is parallel to $B C$ and $D B=$ AC , but ABCD is not a parallelogram. The angle bisector of BDC meets the line through I perpendicular to $B C$ at $X$. The circumcircle of CDX meets the line $B C$ again at $Y$. Show that DXY is isosceles.

## Solution

Let IX meet BC at Z . Then using equal tangents, $(\mathrm{BC}-\mathrm{CZ})+(\mathrm{AC}-\mathrm{CZ})=\mathrm{AB}$, so $\mathrm{CZ}=(\mathrm{AC}+\mathrm{BC}-\mathrm{AB}) / 2$. Suppose the excircle opposite D of DBC touches BC at $\mathrm{Z}^{\prime}$. Then, again considering equal tangents, $\mathrm{DB}+$ $\left(B C-C Z^{\prime}\right)=D C+C Z^{\prime}$, so $C Z^{\prime}=(B D+B C-D C) / 2=(A C+B C-A B) / 2=C Z$, so $Z^{\prime}$ and $Z$ coincide. Since $X$ lies on the perpendicular to $B C$ at $Z$ and on the bisector of $\angle B D C$, it must also be the center of the excircle. Hence XC is the exterior bisector of $\angle \mathrm{BCD}$. So $\angle \mathrm{XCB}=90-\angle \mathrm{BCD} / 2$.

By construction, YDCX is cyclic, so $\angle \mathrm{YDX}=\angle \mathrm{YCX}=\angle \mathrm{XCB}$. Also $\angle \mathrm{BCD}=\angle \mathrm{YCD}=\angle \mathrm{YXD}$. Hence $\angle Y D X=90-\angle Y X D / 2$. Hence $Y X=D X$.

## 29th USAMO 2000

## Problem A1

Show that there is no real-valued function $f$ on the reals such that $(f(x)+f(y)) / 2 \geq f((x+y) / 2)+|x-y|$ for all $x, y$.

## Solution

Put $\mathrm{x}=\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{b}, \mathrm{y}=\mathrm{a}-\mathrm{b}$ with $\mathrm{b}>0$. Then we have $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{a}) \leq 1 / 2 \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{b})+1 / 2 \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{a}-\mathrm{b})-2 \mathrm{~b}$. Also $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{b} / 2) \leq 1 / 2 \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{a})$ $+1 / 2 f(a+b)-b, f(a-b / 2) \leq 1 / 2 f(a-b)+1 / 2 f(a)-b$, and $f(a) \leq 1 / 2 f(a-b / 2)+1 / 2 f(a+b / 2)-b \leq 1 / 4 f(a-b)+$ $1 / 2 f(a)+1 / 4 f(a+b)-2 b$. Hence $f(a) \leq 1 / 2 f(a-b)+1 / 2 f(a+b)-4 b$. But $a$ and $b$ are arbitrary (apart from $b>$ 0 ) so this argument can now be repeated to show that $f(a) \leq 1 / 2 f(a-b)+1 / 2 f(a+b)+2^{n} b$ for any positive integer n . Contradiction.

## Problem A2

The incircle of the triangle ABC touches $\mathrm{BC}, \mathrm{CA}, \mathrm{AB}$ at $\mathrm{D}, \mathrm{E}, \mathrm{F}$ respectively. We have $\mathrm{AF} \leq \mathrm{BD} \leq \mathrm{CE}$, the
inradius is $r$ and we have $2 / A F+5 / B D+5 / C E=6 / r$. Show that $A B C$ is isosceles and find the lengths of its sides if $\mathrm{r}=4$.

## Solution

Answer: sides $24,15,15 . \mathrm{AF}=3, \mathrm{BD}=\mathrm{CE}=12$.

Let the incenter be I. The triangle AFI has $\angle \mathrm{AFI}=90^{\circ}, \angle \mathrm{FAI}=\mathrm{A} / 2$, and $\mathrm{FI}=\mathrm{r}$. So $\mathrm{r} / \mathrm{AF}=\tan \mathrm{A} / 2$.
Similarly, $\mathrm{r} / \mathrm{BD}=\tan \mathrm{B} / 2, \mathrm{r} / \mathrm{CE}=\tan \mathrm{C} / 2$. So the given relation is $2 \tan \mathrm{~A} / 2+5 \tan \mathrm{~B} / 2+5 \tan \mathrm{C} / 2=6$. We have $A / 2=90^{\circ}-(B / 2+C / 2)$, so we can eliminate $A / 2$, using $\tan A / 2=\cot (B / 2+C / 2)=(1-\tan B / 2 \tan$ $\mathrm{C} / 2) /(\tan \mathrm{B} / 2+\tan \mathrm{C} / 2)$. Hence $5 \tan ^{2} \mathrm{~B} / 2+5 \tan ^{2} \mathrm{C} / 2+8 \tan \mathrm{~B} / 2 \tan \mathrm{C} / 2-6 \tan \mathrm{~B} / 2-6 \tan \mathrm{C} / 2+2=0(*)$.

It is not immediately clear where we go from here. But we are asked to prove that ABC is isosceles. Since the given relation is symmetrical in $B$ and $C$, presumably $A B=A C$ and angle $B=$ angle $C$, in which case $\left(^{*}\right)$ reduces to $(3 \tan B / 2-1)^{2}=0$. So our goal must be to show that $3 \tan B / 2-1=3 \tan C / 2-1=0$. If we use 3 $\tan B / 2-1$ and $3 \tan C / 2-1$ as variables, we have $(3 \tan B / 2-1)^{2}=9 \tan ^{2} B / 2-6 \tan B / 2+1$, $(3 \tan C / 2-$ $1)^{2}=9 \tan ^{2} \mathrm{C} / 2-6 \tan \mathrm{C} / 2+1,(3 \tan \mathrm{~B} / 2-1)(3 \tan \mathrm{C} / 2-1)=9 \tan \mathrm{~B} / 2 \tan \mathrm{C} / 2-3 \tan \mathrm{~B} / 2-3 \tan \mathrm{C} / 2+1$. Comparing to $\left(^{*}\right)$, we see that it can be written as $5(3 \tan \mathrm{~B} / 2-1)^{2}+5(3 \tan \mathrm{C} / 2-1)^{2}+8(3 \tan \mathrm{~B} / 2-1)(3$ $\tan \mathrm{C} / 2-1)=0$. But $8^{2}<4 \cdot 5 \cdot 5$, so this implies $3 \tan \mathrm{~B} / 2-1=3 \tan \mathrm{C} / 2-1=0$. So $\tan \mathrm{A} / 2=4 / 3$ and we have found all the angles in the triangle. We have $\mathrm{AF}=\mathrm{r} \cot \mathrm{A} / 2=3, \mathrm{BD}=\mathrm{CE}=\mathrm{r} \cot \mathrm{B} / 2=12$. So the triangle has sides $3+12=15,3+12=15$ and $12+12=24$.

## Problem A3

A player starts with A blue cards, B red cards and C white cards. He scores points as he plays each card. If he plays a blue card, his score is the number of white cards remaining in his hand. If he plays a red card it is three times the number of blue cards remaining in his hand. If he plays a white card, it is twice the number of red cards remaining in his hand. What is the lowest possible score as a function of $\mathrm{A}, \mathrm{B}$ and C and how many different ways can it be achieved?

## Solution

Answer: the lowest score is $\min (A C, 2 B C, 3 A B)$. If the maximum of $B, A / 2, C / 3$ is unique, then there is only one way to achieve the lowest score. If $B=A / 2>C / 3$, there are $C+1$ ways; if $B=C / 3>A / 2$, there are $A+1$ ways; if $\mathrm{A} / 2=\mathrm{C} / 3>\mathrm{B}$, there are $\mathrm{B}+1$ ways. If $\mathrm{B}=\mathrm{A} / 2=\mathrm{C} / 3$, then there are $\mathrm{A}+\mathrm{B}+\mathrm{C}$ ways.

If $\mathrm{A}=0$, then the unique solution is to play all the red cards followed by all the white cards (total score nil). Similarly, if $\mathrm{B}=0$, the unique solution is to play all the white cards followed by all the blue cards, and if $\mathrm{C}=$ 0 , the unique solution is to play all the blue cards followed by all the red cards. So assume A, B, C are all non-zero.

It is never correct to play a red card immediately before a blue card, because the score would be reduced by 3 if the order was reversed. Similarly, it is never correct to play a white card immediately before a red card, or a blue card immediately before a white card. Hence the optimum play must be either (1) BRWBRWB ... or (2) RWBRWB ... or (3) WBRWB ... , where B denotes the play of one or more blue cards, R denotes the play of one or more red cards and $W$ denotes the play of one or more white cards.

Suppose the optimum involves two or more separate plays of blue cards, so we have $\ldots \mathrm{b}, \mathrm{r}, \mathrm{w}, \mathrm{b}^{\prime}, \ldots$ meaning that the sequence includes the plays $b$ blue cards, followed by $r$ red cards, followed by $w$ white cards, followed by b' blue cards. Then the score for ... (b-1), $r, w,\left(b^{\prime}+1\right), \ldots$ is $(w-3 r)$ lower. That is independent of $b$. So if $w$ is not equal to $3 r$, then the sequence cannot be optimal, because either ... ( $b+b^{\prime}$ ), $r$, $w, \ldots$ or $\ldots r, w,\left(b+b^{\prime}\right), \ldots$ gives a lower score. If $w=3 r$, then both $\ldots\left(b+b^{\prime}\right), r, w, \ldots$ and $\ldots r, w,\left(b+b^{\prime}\right), \ldots$ are also optimal. But that implies that the original sequence cannot have had any more terms, it must have been simply $b, r, w, b^{\prime}$, otherwise one of ... (b+b'), r, w, ... or ... r, w, (b+b'), ... would involve playing a white card immediately before a red, which is never optimal.

A similar argument applies to two or more separate plays of red cards and to two or more separate plays of white cards. So one of BRW, RWB, WBR is always optimal. They give scores of AC, $3 \mathrm{AB}, 2 \mathrm{BC}$ respectively, so the minimum score is $\min (A C, 3 A B, 2 B C)$.

The argument above also shows that if a play sequence is optimal, then it must be one of the three above or BRWB, RWBR or WBRW. Also BRWB can only be optimal if C $=3 B$. Similarly, RWBR can only be optimal if $3 \mathrm{~A}=2 \mathrm{C}$ and WBRW can only be optimal if $2 \mathrm{~B}=\mathrm{A}$.

If BRW, RWB and WBR are all optimal, then $A=B / 2=C / 3$. In this case, $B R W B, R W B R$ and WBRW are also optimal. There are A possibilities for BRW or BRWB (start with 1, 2, 3, .. or A blue cards, then play all the red, then all the white, then any remaining blue). Similarly, there are B possibilities for RWB and RWBR and $C$ for WBR and WBRW, so $A+B+C$ possibilities in total. So assume BRW, RWB and WBR are not all optimal.

If BRWB is optimal, then BRW and RWB must also be optimal, so $\mathrm{A} / 2<\mathrm{B}=\mathrm{C} / 3$. So there are $\mathrm{A}+1$ possibilities (start with $0,1,2, \ldots$ or A blue cards, then all the red, then all the white, then any remaining blue).

Similarly, if RWBR is optimal, then $B<A / 2=C / 3$. There are $B+1$ possibilities (start with $0,1,2, \ldots$ or $B$ red cards, then all the white, then all the blue, then any remaining red). Similarly, if WBRW is optimal, then C/3 $<\mathrm{B}=\mathrm{A} / 2$ and there are $\mathrm{C}+1$ possibilities (start with $0,1,2, \ldots$ or C white cards, then all the blue, then all the red, then any remaining white).

If none of BRWB, RWBR, WBRW are optimal, then $B, A / 2$ and $C / 3$ are all unequal and the solution is unique.

## Problem B1

How many squares of a $1000 \times 1000$ chessboard can be chosen, so that we cannot find three chosen squares with two in the same row and two in the same column?

## Solution

Answer: 1998. Choose every square in the first row or column but not both.

We prove the slightly more general result that the maximum number for an $\mathrm{m} \times \mathrm{n}$ rectangle is n if $\mathrm{m}=1$, or $\mathrm{m}+\mathrm{n}-2$ for $\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{n}>1$.

We may assume $\mathrm{m} \leq \mathrm{n}$. We use induction on m . The result for $\mathrm{m}=1$ is obvious. For $\mathrm{m}=2$, if we choose two in the same row, then we cannot choose any more, so it is better (or no worse for $\mathrm{n}=2$ ) to choose all the squares in a column giving $n=m+n-2$ in total. That establishes the result for $m=1$ and 2 .

Now suppose $n \geq m>2$ and that the result is true for smaller $m$. We can certainly do at least $m+n-2$ by choosing all the squares in the first row or column but not both. Assume we have $m$ columns. If no two are in the same row, then there are at most n which we know is not optimal. So assume there are two in the same row. Now there cannot be any more in the two corresponding columns. So consider the remaining m-2 columns. If $\mathrm{m}>3$, then by induction we cannot choose more than $\mathrm{m}-2+\mathrm{n}-2$ in those columns and with the two already chosen that gives $\mathrm{m}+\mathrm{n}-2$. If $\mathrm{m}=3$, then we cannot choose more than n in the remaining column. But we can combine at most $n-1$ of those with the existing two, since if we pick the square in the same row as the two squares already chosen, then we cannot choose any others. So for this case also we can do at most $n+1=m+n-2$. Hence the result is true for all $m$.

## Problem B2

$A B C$ is a triangle. $C_{1}$ is a circle through $A$ and $B$. We can find circle $C_{2}$ through $B$ and $C$ touching $C_{1}$, circle $\mathrm{C}_{3}$ through C and A touching $\mathrm{C}_{2}$, circle $\mathrm{C}_{4}$ through A and B touching $\mathrm{C}_{3}$ and so on. Show that $\mathrm{C}_{7}$ is the same as $\mathrm{C}_{1}$.

## Solution

Let $\mathrm{O}_{\mathrm{i}}$ be the center of $\mathrm{C}_{\mathrm{i}}$. Evidently $\mathrm{O}_{\mathrm{i}}$ lies on the perpendicular bisector of the relevant side. Since $\mathrm{C}_{1}$ and $\mathrm{C}_{2}$ touch, $\mathrm{O}_{1}$, B and $\mathrm{O}_{2}$ must be collinear. Let M be the midpoint of AB . Let $\angle \mathrm{MO}_{1} \mathrm{~A}=\mathrm{x}_{1}$. Define $x_{i}$ similarly. Since $O_{1}, B$ and $O_{2}$ are collinear, we have $\left(90^{\circ}-x_{1}\right)+B+\left(90^{\circ}-x_{2}\right)=180^{\circ}$. So $B=x_{1}+x_{2}$.

Similarly, $x_{2}+x_{3}=C, x_{3}+x_{4}+A, x_{4}+x_{5}=B, x_{5}+x_{6}=C, x_{6}+x_{7}=A$. Hence $\left(x_{1}+x_{2}\right)+\left(x_{3}+x_{4}\right)+\left(x_{5}+\right.$ $\left.x_{6}\right)=A+B+C=\left(x_{2}+x_{3}\right)+\left(x_{4}+x_{5}\right)+\left(x_{6}+x_{7}\right)$. So $x_{1}=x_{7}$. Hence $\mathrm{O}_{1}=\mathrm{O}_{7}$.

## Problem B3

$\mathrm{x}_{1}, \mathrm{x}_{2}, \ldots, \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}}$, and $\mathrm{y}_{1}, \mathrm{y}_{2}, \ldots, \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{n}}$ are non-negative reals. Show that $\sum \min \left(\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{j}}, \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{j}}\right) \leq \sum \min \left(\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{j}}, \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{j}} \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}}\right)$, where each sum is taken over all $n^{2}$ pairs $(i, j)$.

## Solution

Let $\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{x}_{1}, \mathrm{y}_{1}, \mathrm{x}_{2}, \mathrm{y}_{2}, \ldots, \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}}, \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{n}}\right)=\Sigma\left(\min \left(\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{j}}, \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{j}} \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}}\right)-\min \left(\mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{j}}, \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{y}_{\mathrm{j}}\right)\right)$. So we have to show that $\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{x}_{1}, \mathrm{y}_{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{x}_{\mathrm{n}}\right.$, $\left.y_{n}\right) \geq 0$. We use induction on $n$. There is nothing to prove for $n=1$. Suppose the result is true for all positive integers $<\mathrm{n}$.

If any $x_{i}$ or $y_{i}$ is zero, or if any $x_{i}=y_{i}$, then the result follows immediately from that for $n-1$. Suppose $x_{1} / y_{1}=$ $x_{2} / y_{2}$. We claim that $f\left(x_{1}, \ldots, y_{n}\right)=f\left(x_{1}+x_{2}, y_{1}+y_{2}, x_{3}, y_{3}, \ldots, x_{n}, y_{n}\right)$. Note that the rhs has one less pair of terms. For convenience we write $x_{1}=k y_{1}$, so $x_{2}=k y_{2}$. The sum of the $(1, i)$ and $(2, i)$ terms on the lhs is $\min \left(x_{1} y_{i}, y_{1} x_{i}\right)+\min \left(x_{2} y_{i}, y_{2} x_{i}\right)-\min \left(x_{1} x_{i}, y_{1} y_{i}\right)-\min \left(x_{2} x_{i}, y_{2} y_{i}\right)=\left(y_{1}+y_{2}\right) \min \left(k y_{i}, x_{i}\right)-\left(y_{1}+y_{2}\right) \min \left(k x_{i}\right.$, $\left.y_{i}\right)$. The corresponding $(1+2, i)$ term on the rhs is $\min \left(\left(x_{1}+x_{2}\right) y_{i},\left(y_{1}+y_{2}\right) x_{i}\right)-\min \left(\left(x_{1}+x_{2}\right) x_{i},\left(y_{1}+y_{2}\right) y_{i}\right)=$ $\left(y_{1}+y_{2}\right) \min \left(k y_{i}, x_{i}\right)-\left(y_{1}+y_{2}\right) \min \left(k x_{i}, y_{i}\right)$, which is the same. Similarly for the $(i, 1)+(i, 2)$ versus $(i, 1+2)$ terms. The ( $\mathrm{i}, \mathrm{j}$ ) terms (with $\mathrm{i}, \mathrm{j}>2$ ) are obviously unchanged. So we just have to consider the various 1,2 terms. On the lhs there are four of them: the $(1,1),(1,2)=(2,1)$ and the $(2,2)$ terms. Their sum is $x_{1} y_{1}-$ $\min \left(\mathrm{x}_{1}{ }^{2}, \mathrm{y}_{1}{ }^{2}\right)+\mathrm{x}_{2} \mathrm{y}_{2}-\min \left(\mathrm{x}_{2}{ }^{2}, \mathrm{y}_{2}{ }^{2}\right)+2 \min \left(\mathrm{x}_{1} \mathrm{y}_{2}, \mathrm{x}_{2} \mathrm{y}_{1}\right)-2 \min \left(\mathrm{x}_{1} \mathrm{x}_{2}, \mathrm{y}_{1} \mathrm{y}_{2}\right)=\mathrm{ky}_{1}{ }^{2}-\mathrm{y}_{1}{ }^{2} \min \left(\mathrm{k}^{2}, 1\right)+\mathrm{ky}_{2}{ }^{2}-$ $\mathrm{y}_{2}{ }^{2} \min \left(\mathrm{k}^{2}, 1\right)+2 \mathrm{ky}_{1} \mathrm{y}_{2}-2 \mathrm{y}_{1} \mathrm{y}_{2} \min \left(1, \mathrm{k}^{2}\right)=\left(\mathrm{y}_{1}+\mathrm{y}_{2}\right)^{2}\left(\mathrm{k}-\min \left(1, \mathrm{k}^{2}\right)\right)$. On the rhs there is just the one term $\left(x_{1}+x_{2}\right)\left(y_{1}+y_{2}\right)-\min \left(\left(x_{1}+x_{2}\right)^{2},\left(y_{1}+y_{2}\right)^{2}\right)=k\left(y_{1}+y_{2}\right)^{2}-\left(y_{1}+y_{2}\right)^{2} \min \left(k^{2}, 1\right)$, which is the same. So we have established the claim. Thus if we have any distinct $i, j$ such that $x_{i} / y_{i}=x_{j} / y_{j}$, then the result for $n$ follows from that for n-1.

We now show that the same is true if we have $x_{i} / y_{i}=y_{j} / x_{j}$. Assume for convenience that $x_{1} / y_{1}=y_{2} / x_{2}$. We can also assume without loss of generality that $x_{1} \leq y_{2}$. So we can take $x_{2}=k y_{1}, y_{2}=k x_{1}$ with $k \geq 1$. Then we claim that $f\left(x_{1}, \ldots, y_{n}\right)=f\left(x_{2}-y_{1}, y_{2}-x_{1}, x_{3}, y_{3}, \ldots, x_{n}, y_{n}\right)$. Again, the rhs has one less pair of terms than the lhs. On the lhs the sum of the $(1, i)$ and $(2, i)$ terms on the lhs is $\min \left(x_{1} y_{i}, y_{1} x_{i}\right)+\min \left(x_{2} y_{i}, y_{2} x_{i}\right)-\min \left(x_{1} x_{i}\right.$, $\left.y_{1} y_{i}\right)-\min \left(x_{2} x_{i}, y_{2} y_{i}\right)=(k-1) \min \left(x_{1} x_{i}, y_{1} y_{i}\right)-(k-1) \min \left(x_{1} y_{i}, y_{1} x_{i}\right)$. The corresponding $(1+2, i)$ term on the rhs is $\min \left(\left(x_{2}-y_{1}\right) y_{i},\left(y_{2}-x_{1}\right) x_{i}\right)-\min \left(\left(x_{2}-y_{1}\right) x_{i},\left(y_{2}-x_{1}\right) y_{i}\right)=(k-1) \min \left(y_{1} y_{i}, x_{1} x_{i}\right)-(k-1) \min \left(y_{1} x_{i}, x_{1} y_{i}\right)$, which is the same. Similarly, the 1,2 terms on the lhs are $x_{1} y_{1}-\min \left(x_{1}{ }^{2}, y_{1}{ }^{2}\right)+x_{2} y_{2}-\min \left(x_{2}{ }^{2}, y_{2}{ }^{2}\right)+2 \min \left(x_{1} y_{2}\right.$, $\left.\mathrm{x}_{2} \mathrm{y}_{1}\right)-2 \min \left(\mathrm{x}_{1} \mathrm{x}_{2}, \mathrm{y}_{1} \mathrm{y}_{2}\right)=\mathrm{x}_{1} \mathrm{y}_{1}-\min \left(\mathrm{x}_{1}{ }^{2}, \mathrm{y}_{1}{ }^{2}\right)+\mathrm{k}^{2} \mathrm{x}_{1} \mathrm{y}_{1}-\mathrm{k}^{2} \min \left(\mathrm{x}_{1}{ }^{2}, \mathrm{y}_{1}{ }^{2}\right)+2 \mathrm{k} \min \left(\mathrm{x}_{1}{ }^{2}, \mathrm{y}_{1}{ }^{2}\right)-2 k \mathrm{x}_{1} \mathrm{y}_{1}=(1-$ $k)^{2} x_{1} y_{1}-(1-k)^{2} \min \left(x_{1}{ }^{2}, y_{1}{ }^{2}\right)$. On the rhs we have $\left(x_{2}-y_{1}\right)\left(y_{2}-x_{1}\right)-\min \left(\left(x_{2}-y_{1}\right)^{2},\left(y_{2}-x_{1}\right)^{2}\right)=(k-1)^{2} x_{1} y_{1}-$ $(\mathrm{k}-1)^{2} \min \left(\mathrm{y}_{1}{ }^{2}, \mathrm{x}_{1}^{2}\right)$, which is the same. Again the terms not involving 1 or 2 are the same on both sides. So we have shown that if we have any distinct $i$, $j$ such that $x_{i} / y_{i}=y_{j} / x_{j}$ then the result for $n$ follows from that for n -1.

Put $r_{i}=\max \left(x_{i} / y_{i}, y_{i} / x_{i}\right)$. Reordering the pairs, if necessary, we can take $1 \leq r_{1} \leq r_{2} \leq \ldots \leq r_{n}$. Now let us consider all the $x_{i}$, $y_{i}$ as fixed except $y_{1}$. For convenience, let us write $t=y_{1}$. We have $1 \leq r_{1} \leq r_{2}$, so $t$ can take any value in the interval $\left[x_{1}, x_{1} r_{2}\right]$ or any value in the interval $\left[x_{1} / r_{2}, x_{1}\right]$. We examine $f$ on each of these intervals. Since only $t$ is varying, the only terms in $f$ which vary are the $(1,1),(1, i)$ and $(i, 1)$ terms. Writing their sum as $g(t)$, we have $g(t)=x_{1} t-\min \left(x_{1}{ }^{2}, t^{2}\right)+2 \sum \min \left(x_{1} y_{i}, t x_{i}\right)-2 \sum \min \left(x_{1} x_{i}, t y_{i}\right)$. Now if $x_{i} \geq y_{i}$, then $x_{i} / y_{i}=r_{i} \geq r_{2} \geq t / x_{1}$, so $x_{1} x_{i} \geq t y_{i}$. Also $t x_{i} \geq x_{1} x_{i} \geq x_{1} y_{i}$, so $\min \left(x_{1} y_{i}, t x_{i}\right)=x_{1} y_{i}$, and min $\left(x_{1} x_{i}, t y_{i}\right)=t y_{i}$. So if we put $z_{i}=-y_{i}$, then these two terms in $g(t)$ give $2\left(t-x_{1}\right) z_{i}$. Similarly, if $x_{i}<y_{i}$, then $x_{1} y_{i} \geq t x_{i}$ and $t$ $y_{i} \geq x_{1} x_{i}$, so if we put $z_{i}=x_{i}$, then the two terms in $g(t)$ still give $2\left(t-x_{1}\right) z_{i}$. Thus $g(t)=x_{1} t-x_{1}{ }^{2}+2\left(t-x_{1}\right) \sum$ $z_{i}$, which is linear in $t$. But a linear function takes its minimum value in an interval at one of the endpoints, so the minimum value of $g(t)$ (and hence of $f$ as $t$ varies) must occur at $t=x_{1}$ or $x_{1} r_{2}$. But then we have $r_{1}=1$ or $r_{2}$ and in both those cases we have established that the value of $f$ equals the value of $f$ for $n-1$ pairs and is therefore non-negative.

Now suppose $t$ is in the other interval [ $\left.x_{1} / r_{2}, x_{1}\right]$. Again, we put $g(t)$ equal to the sum of the variable terms. So $g(t)=x_{1} t-\min \left(x_{1}^{2}, t^{2}\right)+2 \sum \min \left(x_{1} y_{i}, t x_{i}\right)-2 \sum \min \left(x_{1} x_{i}, t y_{i}\right)$. Again, we consider separately the case $x_{i} \geq$ $y_{i}$ which gives a pair of terms with sum $2\left(x_{1}-t\right) z_{i}$ if we put $z_{i}=y_{i}$, whilst if $x_{i}<y_{i}$, then the pair of terms has the sum $2\left(x_{1}-t\right) z_{i}$ if we put $z_{i}=-x_{i}$. So we get $g(t)=x_{1} t-t_{2}+2\left(x_{1}-t\right) \sum z_{i}$. This time we have a quadratic.

But the leading term $-\mathrm{t}^{2}$ has a negative coefficient, so $\mathrm{g}(\mathrm{t})$ has a single maximum as t varies over all real values. Thus it is again true that the minimum value over the interval $\left[\mathrm{x}_{1} / \mathrm{r}_{2}, \mathrm{x}_{1}\right]$ must occur at one of the endpoints. So again the minimum value of $f$ as $t$ varies over the allowed range is at $r_{1}=r_{2}$ or 1 and is hence non-negative by induction.

So the induction is complete and the result established.

## 30th USAMO 2001

## Problem A1

What is the smallest number of colors needed to color 8 boxes of 6 balls (one color for each ball), so that the balls in each box are all different colors and any pair of colors occurs in at most one box.

## Solution

If each color occurs only twice, then we need at least $8 \cdot 6 / 2=24$ colors. But we can do better, so at least one color occurs more than twice.

If a color occurs 4 times or more, let the first 4 boxes each include it. Then those 4 boxes use $1+4 \cdot 5=21$ colors. Now the 5th box can use at most one color from each of the first 4 boxes, so it must use another 2 colors as well. Now the 6th box can use at most one color from each of the first 5 boxes, so it must use another color as well. We are now up to 24 colors. But we can do better.

So assume a color occurs 3 times. Let the first 3 boxes each include it. Then those 3 boxes use $1+3 \cdot 5=16$ colors. The 4th box can use at most one color from each of the first 3 boxes, so it needs at least another 3 colors as well. The 5th box can use at most one color from each of the first 4 boxes, so it needs at least another 2 colors as well. Similarly the 6th box needs at least 1 more color. We are now up to 22 .

It can be done with 23 colors, as we show later. The question therefore is whether 22 suffice. If so, then we cannot exceed the lower limits given above, so the boxes must be as shown below, where Ax denotes one of A1, A2, A3, A4, A5. Similarly Bx etc. But the three occurrences of Ex F1 must include a repetition, because there are only two Es to choose from. So 22 does not work.

| 1 | A1 | A2 | A3 | A4 | A5 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 1 | B1 | B2 | B3 | B4 | B5 |
| 1 | C1 | C2 | C3 | C4 | C5 |
| Ax | Bx | Cx | D1 | D2 | D3 |
| Ax | Bx | Cx | Dx | E1 | E2 |
| Ax | Bx | Cx | Dx | Ex | F1 |
| Ax | Bx | Cx | Dx | Ex | F1 |
| Ax | Bx | Cx | Dx | Ex | F1 |

Finally, 23 does work:

| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 |
| ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| 1 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 |
| 1 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 |
| 2 | 7 | 12 | 17 | 18 | 19 |
| 3 | 8 | 13 | 17 | 20 | 21 |
| 4 | 9 | 14 | 17 | 21 | 22 |
| 5 | 10 | 15 | 18 | 20 | 22 |
| 6 | 11 | 16 | 19 | 21 | 23 |

## Problem A2

The incircle of the triangle PBC touches BC at U and PC at V . The point S on BC is such that $\mathrm{BS}=\mathrm{CU}$. PS meets the incircle at two points. The nearer to P is Q . Take W on PC such that $\mathrm{PW}=\mathrm{CV}$. Let BW and PS meet at R . Show that $\mathrm{PQ}=\mathrm{RS}$.

## Solution



The excircle opposite P touches BC at S (consider tangents - the tangents from P have length $\mathrm{PC}+\mathrm{CS}$ etc). Contract about P so that the excircle becomes the incircle. The point $S$ goes to a point on PS at which the incircle touches a line parallel to BC. This point must be Q . Let PC touch the excircle at Z . Then Z goes to V , so $\mathrm{PQ} / \mathrm{QS}=\mathrm{PV} / \mathrm{VZ}=\mathrm{CW} /(\mathrm{VC}+\mathrm{CZ})=\mathrm{CW} /(\mathrm{CU}+$ $\mathrm{CS})=\mathrm{CW} /(\mathrm{CU}+\mathrm{BU})=\mathrm{CW} / \mathrm{BC}$.

Now consider the triangle PSC. The line BRW cuts PS at R, CP at W and SC at B , so by Menelaus' theorem, we have (SR/RP) $(\mathrm{PW} / \mathrm{WC})(\mathrm{CB} / \mathrm{SB})=1$. But $\mathrm{SB}=\mathrm{CU}=\mathrm{CV}=\mathrm{PW}$, so this gives $S R / R P=C W / B C=P Q / Q S$. Hence $P Q=R S$.

## Problem A3

Non-negative reals $x, y, z$ satisfy $x^{2}+y^{2}+z^{2}+x y z=4$. Show that $\mathrm{xyz} \leq \mathrm{xy}+\mathrm{yz}+\mathrm{zx} \leq \mathrm{xyz}+2$.

## Solution

Assume $x \geq y \geq z$. If $z>1$, then $x^{2}+y^{2}+z^{2}+x y z>1+1+1+1=4$. Contradiction. So $z \leq 1$. Hence $x y+$ $y z+z x \geq x y \geq x y z$.

Put $x=u+v, y=u-v$, so that $u, v \geq 0$. Then the equation given becomes $u^{2}(2+z)+(2-z) v^{2}+z^{2}=4$. So we we keep $z$ fixed and reduce $v$ to nil, then we must increase $u$. But $x y+y z+z x-x y z=\left(u^{2}-v^{2}\right)(1-z)+$ $2 z u$, so decreasing $v$ and increasing $u$ has the effect of increasing $x y+y z+z x-x y z$. Hence $x y+y z+z x-$ $x y z$ takes its maximum value when $x=y$. But if $x=y$, then the equation gives $x=y=\sqrt{(2-z)}$. So to establish that $x y+y z+z x-x y z \leq 2$ it is sufficient to show that $2-z+2 z \sqrt{ }(2-z) \leq 2+z(2-z)$. Evidently we have equality if $z=0$. If $z$ is non-zero, then the relation is equivalent to $2 \sqrt{ }(2-z) \leq 3-z$ or $(z-1)^{2} \geq 0$. Hence the relation is true and we have equality only for $\mathrm{z}=0$ or 1 .

## Problem B1

$A B C$ is a triangle and $X$ is a point in the same plane. The three lengths $X A, X B, X C$ can be used to form an obtuse-angled triangle. Show that if XA is the longest length, then angle BAC is acute.

## Solution

Suppose first that $\angle \mathrm{BAC}=90^{\circ}$. We may choose coordinates so that A is $(-\mathrm{a},-\mathrm{b}), \mathrm{B}$ is $(-\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{b})$ and C is $(\mathrm{a},-\mathrm{b})$. Let $X$ be $(x, y)$. We have that $X B^{2}+X C^{2}-X A^{2}=(x+a)^{2}+(y-b)^{2}+(x-a)^{2}+(y+b)^{2}-(x+a)^{2}-(y+b)^{2}=$ $(x-a)^{2}+(y-b)^{2} \geq 0$. So in this case the lengths XA, XB, XC cannot form an obtuse-angled triangle.

Now suppose $B A C$ is obtuse. Let $A^{\prime}$ be the foot of the perpendicular from $C$ to the line $A B$. We show that if X is situated so that XA is the longest length, then $\mathrm{XA}<\mathrm{XA}^{\prime}$. But since $\mathrm{BA}^{\prime} \mathrm{C}$ is right-angled, we have just shown that $\mathrm{XB}^{2}+\mathrm{XC}^{2} \geq \mathrm{XA}^{2}$ and hence $\mathrm{XB}^{2}+\mathrm{XC}^{2} \geq \mathrm{XA}^{\prime 2}$, showing that the lengths $\mathrm{XA}, \mathrm{XB}, \mathrm{XC}$ form an acute-angled triangle.

This is almost obvious from a diagram. Let $\mathrm{L}, \mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N}$ be the midpoints of $\mathrm{BC}, \mathrm{CA}, \mathrm{AB}$. Let $\mathrm{N}^{\prime}$ be the midpoint of $A^{\prime} B$. Let the perpendiculars through $M, N$ meet at $O$. Take $P$ on the line MO on the opposite side of $O$ to M , and Q on the line NO on the opposite side of O to N . So for XA to be the longest length, X must lie on the same side of the line MP as $C$ (for $\mathrm{XA} \geq \mathrm{XC}$ ) and on the same side of the line NQ as B (for $\mathrm{XA} \geq \mathrm{XB}$ ). So it must lie in the region bounded by the rays OP and OQ.

We now find the similar region for $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{BC}$. The perpendicular bisector of $\mathrm{A}^{\prime} \mathrm{C}$ is just the line ML . Take $\mathrm{P}^{\prime}$ on this line on the opposite side of $L$ to $M$. The perpendicular bisector of $A B$ meets $A B$ at a point $N^{\prime}$ (say) which must lie on the segment $A N$. It also passes through $L$. Take a point $Q^{\prime}$ on this line on the opposite side of $L$ to
$N^{\prime}$. Then for $\mathrm{XA}^{\prime} \geq \mathrm{XB}, \mathrm{XC}$ we require X to lie in the sector bounded by the lines LP' and LQ'. But the sector bounded by OP and OQ lies entirely inside this sector. [This is obvious from a diagram, but LQ' is parallel to OQ and lies between it and C. OP and LP' both pass through M and OP cuts BC at a point between L and C .]

Also the region between $\mathrm{LP}^{\prime}$ and LQ ' lies on the same side of the perpendicular bisector of $\mathrm{AA}^{\prime}$ (which is parallel to $L Q Q^{\prime}$ ) as $A$. So any point in the region is closer to $A$ than $\mathrm{A}^{\prime}$. This gives us all we need. If XA $\geq \mathrm{XB}$ and XC, then it lies in the region bounded by OP and OQ. Hence it also lies in the region bounded by LP' and $L Q^{\prime}$, so $\mathrm{XA}^{\prime 2} \leq \mathrm{XB}^{2}+\mathrm{XC}^{2}$. Since also $\mathrm{XA}<\mathrm{XA}^{\prime}$, we have $\mathrm{XA}^{2}<\mathrm{XB}^{2}+\mathrm{XC}^{2}$ and hence $\mathrm{XA}, \mathrm{XB}, \mathrm{XC}$ form an obtuse-angled triangle.

## Problem B2

A set of integers is such that if $a$ and $b$ belong to it, then so do $a^{2}-a$, and $a^{2}-b$. Also, there are two members a , b whose greatest common divisor is 1 and such that $\mathrm{a}-2$ and $\mathrm{b}-2$ also have greatest common divisor 1 . Show that the set contains all the integers.

## Solution

Suppose 1 belongs to the set. Then so does $0=1^{2}-1$.We have $0^{2}-1=-1,1^{2}-(-1)=2,2^{2}-1=3,2^{2}-0=4$, $2^{2}-(-1)=5$. Now given that we have every integer up to $\mathrm{k}^{2}$ we can get the integers from $\mathrm{k}^{2}+1$ to $(\mathrm{k}+$ $1)^{2}$ using $(\mathrm{k}+1)^{2}-\mathrm{h}$ for $\mathrm{h}=0,1, \ldots, 2 \mathrm{k}$ (assuming that $\mathrm{k} \geq 2$ ). Hence we can get all positive integers. Now to get any negative integer -k just take $0^{2}-\mathrm{k}$.

Now if $a, b, c$ belong to the set, then so do $\left(a^{2}-b^{2}\right)+c=a^{2}-\left(b^{2}-c\right)$ and $-\left(a^{2}-b^{2}\right)+c$. So by induction $n\left(a^{2}-\right.$ $\left.b^{2}\right)+c$ belongs for any integer $n$. Put $A=a^{2}-b^{2}$. Now if $a^{\prime}$ and $b^{\prime}$ are two other numbers in the set, put $B=$ $a^{\prime^{2}}-b^{\prime 2}$. Then $m A+n B+c$ belongs to the set for all integers $m$ and $n$. If we could find $A$ and $B$ which were relatively prime, then we would be home, because we could find $m, n$ for which $m A+n B=1$ and hence we could find $\mathrm{m}, \mathrm{n}$ for which $\mathrm{mA}+\mathrm{nB}=-(\mathrm{c}-1)$, so that $\mathrm{mA}+\mathrm{nB}+\mathrm{c}=1$.

It is not obvious how to find such $A, B$. But we can find $A, B, C$ such that the greatest common divisor is 1 and that is sufficient. Let $A=a^{2}-b^{2}$, where $a, b$ are the two given numbers. Let $B=a^{3}(a-2)$ and let $C=b^{3}(b$ -2). Since $a$ is in the set so is $a^{2}-a$ and $B=\left(a^{2}-a\right)^{2}-a^{2}$. Similarly C. So certainly all numbers $m A+n B+r C$ $+a$ are in the set for any integers $m, n$, $r$. If a prime $p$ divides $B$, then it must divide $a$ or $a-2$. If it also divides A , then it cannot divide a , for then it would also divide $\mathrm{b}^{2}$ and hence b , but we are told that a and b have no common factor. So any prime dividing all of $\mathrm{A}, \mathrm{B}$ and C must divide $\mathrm{a}-2$. Similarly, it must divide $b-2$. But we are told that $\mathrm{a}-2$ and $b-2$ have no common factor. Hence $A, B, C$ have no common factor. So we can find $m, n, r$ such that $m A+n B+r C=1$, and hence $m, n, r$ such that $m A+n B+r C=-(a-1)$ and hence such that $\mathrm{mA}+\mathrm{nB}+\mathrm{rC}+\mathrm{a}=1$.

## Problem B3

Every point in the plane is assigned a real number, so that for any three points which are not collinear, the number assigned to the incenter is the mean of the numbers assigned to the three points. Show that the same number is assigned to every point.

## Solution

Let $f(P)$ be the number assigned to any point $P$. Let $P, Q$ be any points. Take $R$ on the segment $P Q$. Its position will be determined later. Take $\mathrm{AA}^{\prime}$ perpendicular to PQ with R its midpoint. Take a rectangle $A C F A^{\prime}$ on the opposite side of $\mathrm{AA}^{\prime}$ to P and $\mathrm{AA}^{\prime} / \mathrm{AC}=3 / 2$. Let B be the midpoint of AC and $\mathrm{B}^{\prime}$ the midpoint of $A^{\prime} F$. Take equally spaced points $\mathrm{D}, \mathrm{E}$ on CF , so that $\mathrm{AB}=\mathrm{BC}=\mathrm{CD}=\mathrm{DE}=\mathrm{EF}=\mathrm{FB}=\mathrm{B}^{\prime} \mathrm{A}^{\prime}$. Finally take $X$ on the ray RP. We will choose the lengths XP and RA so that $P$ is the incenter of XAA' and $Q$ is the incenter of XBB '.

The incircles of $A C D$ and $B C E$ coincide, so $f(A)+f(D)=f(B)+f(E)$. Hence $f(D)-f(E)=f(B)-f(A)$. Similarly, the incircles of $A^{\prime} E F$ and $B^{\prime} D F$ coincide, so $f(D)-f(E)=f\left(A^{\prime}\right)-f\left(B^{\prime}\right)$. Hence $f(A)+f\left(A^{\prime}\right)=f(B)+$ $f\left(B^{\prime}\right)$. Hence $f(P)=\left(f(A)+f\left(A^{\prime}\right)+f(X)\right) / 3=\left(f(B)+f\left(B^{\prime}\right)+f(X)\right) / 3=f(Q)$. That is all we need, since it shows that the same number is assigned to two arbitrary points.

So it remains to show that XP and RA can be chosen as claimed. The incenter of an isosceles triangle base 2a and height $h$ is $a h /\left(a+\sqrt{ }\left(a^{2}+h^{2}\right)\right.$ above the base (if the distance is $x$, then by similar triangles $x /(h-x)=$ $a / \sqrt{ }\left(a^{2}+h^{2}\right)$. So if we take XR/RA $=3 / 2$ and $R A / P R=(1+\sqrt{ } 5) / 2$ then $P$ is the incenter of XAA'.

## 31st USAMO 2002

## Problem A1

Let $S$ be a set with 2002 elements and $P$ the set of all its subsets. Prove that for any $n$ (in the range from zero to $|\mathrm{P}|$ ) we can color n elements of P white, and the rest black, so that the union of any two elements of P with the same color has the same color.

## Solution

Let S have m elements and P be the set of its subsets. We show by induction on m that a coloring is possible for any $\mathrm{n} \leq|\mathrm{P}|$. If $\mathrm{m}=1$, we color both subsets black for $\mathrm{n}=0$, the empty set white (and the other subset black) for $\mathrm{n}=1$, and both subsets white for $\mathrm{n}=2$. Suppose now that a coloring is possible for m (and any n ). Consider a set $S$ with $m+1$ elements. Let $b$ be any element of $S$. For $n \leq 2^{m}$, use induction to color just $n$ subsets of $S-\{b\}$ white and color black all subsets of $S$ which include $b$. Then the union of two white subsets is still a subset of $S-\{b\}$ and hence (by assumption) white. The union of two black subsets of $S-\{b\}$ is black for the same reason. If one black subset includes $b$, then so does the union, which must therefore be black. For $\mathrm{n}>2^{\mathrm{m}}$, we have $2^{\mathrm{m}+1}-\mathrm{n}<2^{\mathrm{m}}$, so we can find a coloring for $2^{\mathrm{m}+1}-\mathrm{n}$ and then swap the colors.

## Problem A2

The triangle $A B C$ satisfies the relation $\cot ^{2} \mathrm{~A} / 2+4 \cot ^{2} \mathrm{~B} / 2+9 \cot ^{2} \mathrm{C} / 2=9(\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{b}+\mathrm{c})^{2} /\left(49 \mathrm{r}^{2}\right)$, where r is the radius of the incircle (and $\mathrm{a}=|\mathrm{BC}|$ etc, as usual). Show that ABC is similar to a triangle whose sides are integers and find the smallest set of such integers.

## Solution

Answer: $\mathrm{a}=13, \mathrm{~b}=40, \mathrm{c}=45$.
Let the incenter be I . Consider the triangle IBC . It has angle $\mathrm{IBC}=\mathrm{B} / 2$, angle $\mathrm{ICB}=\mathrm{C} / 2$ and height r . Hence $a=r \cot B / 2+r \cot C / 2$. With the two similar relations for the other sides, that gives $2 r \cot A / 2=(b+c-a)$, $2 \mathrm{r} \cot \mathrm{B} / 2=(\mathrm{c}+\mathrm{a}-\mathrm{b}), 2 \mathrm{r} \cot \mathrm{C} / 2=(\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{b}-\mathrm{c})$. So the given relation becomes: $49\left((\mathrm{~b}+\mathrm{c}-\mathrm{a})^{2}+4(\mathrm{c}+\mathrm{a}-\right.$ $\left.b)^{2}+9(a+b-c)^{2}\right)=36(a+b+c)^{2}$.

Multiplying out is a mistake. It leads nowhere. It is more helpful to change variable to $\mathrm{d}=\mathrm{b}+\mathrm{c}-\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{e}=\mathrm{c}+\mathrm{a}$ $-\mathrm{b}, \mathrm{f}=\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{b}-\mathrm{c}$ giving $49\left(\mathrm{~d}^{2}+4 \mathrm{e}^{2}+9 \mathrm{f}^{2}\right)=36(\mathrm{~d}+\mathrm{e}+\mathrm{f})^{2}$, or $13 \mathrm{~d}^{2}+160 \mathrm{e}^{2}+405 \mathrm{f}^{2}-72(\mathrm{de}+\mathrm{ef}+\mathrm{fd})=0$. We would like to express this as $(h d+k e)^{2}+\left(h^{\prime} e+k^{\prime} f\right)^{2}+\left(h " f+k^{\prime \prime} d\right)^{2}=0$. Presumably $13=3^{2}+2^{2}$. Then $72=$ $2 \cdot 3 \cdot$ something and $2 \cdot 2 \cdot$ something, giving 12 and 18 . Squares 144,324 . Fortunately, we see that $160=12^{2}+$ $4^{2}, 405=18^{2}+9^{2}$ and $2 \cdot 4 \cdot 9=72$. So putting that together we get: $(2 d-18 f)^{2}+(3 d-12 e)^{2}+(4 e-9 f)^{2}=0$.

So we conclude that $\mathrm{b}+\mathrm{c}-\mathrm{a}=9(\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{b}-\mathrm{c})=4(\mathrm{c}+\mathrm{a}-\mathrm{b})$, or $5 \mathrm{a}+4 \mathrm{~b}=5 \mathrm{c}, 5 \mathrm{a}+3 \mathrm{c}=5 \mathrm{~b}$, or $\mathrm{a}=13 \mathrm{k}, \mathrm{b}=40 \mathrm{k}$, $\mathrm{c}=45 \mathrm{k}$. We get the smallest triangle with integer sides by taking $\mathrm{k}=1$.

## Problem A3

$p(x)$ is a polynomial of degree $n$ with real coefficients and leading coefficient 1 . Show that we can find two polynomials $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{x})$ and $\mathrm{r}(\mathrm{x})$ which both have degree n , all roots real and leading coefficient 1 , such that $\mathrm{p}(\mathrm{x})=$ $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{x}) / 2+\mathrm{r}(\mathrm{x}) / 2$.

## Solution

The easiest way to show that a polynomial has a root between $a$ and $b$ is to show that it changes sign. So the idea is to take some polynomial that obviously changes sign $n$ times. Then if we take $\mathrm{ks}(\mathrm{x})$ and $-\mathrm{ks}(\mathrm{x})+$ $2 p(x)$, for sufficiently large $k$ the sign of $-k s(x)+2 p(x)$ should be dominated by $s(x)$. That does not quite deal with the leading coefficient. But we know that ultimately the leading term dominates, so something like $\mathrm{ks}(\mathrm{x})+\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{n}}$ and $-\mathrm{ks}(\mathrm{x})-\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{n}}+2 \mathrm{p}(\mathrm{x})$ ought to work.

Specifically, put $s(x)=(1-x)(2-x)(3-x) \ldots(n-1-x)$. It is zero at $x=1,2,3, \ldots, n-1$. It is alternately positive and negative at $x=1 / 2,11 / 2, \ldots, n-1 / 2$. Suppose $n$ is even. Let $M=n^{n}$ so that $x^{n}<M$ on the
interval $[0, \mathrm{n}]$. Clearly, if we take k sufficiently large (in relation to M ), then $\mathrm{ks}(\mathrm{x})+\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{n}}$ has the same sign as $\mathrm{s}(\mathrm{x})$ at $\mathrm{x}=1 / 2,11 / 2, \ldots, \mathrm{n}-1 / 2$. In particular, it is negative at $\mathrm{x}=\mathrm{n}-1 / 2$, but, whatever k , if x is sufficiently large $\mathrm{ks}(\mathrm{x})+\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{n}}$ is positive. So $\mathrm{ks}(\mathrm{x})+\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{n}}$ changes sign at least n times and hence has n real roots.

Similarly, for k sufficiently large (in relation to M and the max value of $2 \mathrm{p}(\mathrm{x})$ over the interval $[0, \mathrm{n}]$ ), -k $\mathrm{s}(\mathrm{x})-\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{n}}+2 \mathrm{p}(\mathrm{x})$ will have the opposite sign to $\mathrm{s}(\mathrm{x})$ at $\mathrm{x}=1 / 2,11 / 2, \ldots, \mathrm{n}-1 / 2$ and in particular will be negative at $x=1 / 2$. But the leading term in $-\mathrm{ks}(\mathrm{x})-\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{n}}+2 \mathrm{p}(\mathrm{x})$ is $\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{n}}$ and n is even, so for x sufficiently negative, the sign will be positive. Thus $-\mathrm{ks}(\mathrm{x})-\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{n}}+2 \mathrm{p}(\mathrm{x})$ also changes sign at least n times and hence has n real roots.

Exactly similar arguments work for n odd. We get $\mathrm{n}-1$ sign changes from the $\mathrm{ks}(\mathrm{x})$ term and one extra for x large and positive or large and negative (this time $\mathrm{ks}(\mathrm{x})$ has the same sign at $\mathrm{x}=1 / 2$ and $\mathrm{x}=\mathrm{n}-1 / 2$, but $\mathrm{x}^{\mathrm{n}}$ has different signs for large positive and large negative).

## Problem B1

Find all real-valued functions $f$ on the reals such that $f\left(x^{2}-y^{2}\right)=x f(x)-y f(y)$ for all $x, y$.

## Solution

Answer: $f(x)=k x$ for some real $k$.
Putting $y=0, f\left(x^{2}\right)=x f(x)$. Hence $f\left(x^{2}-y^{2}\right)=f\left(x^{2}\right)-f\left(y^{2}\right)$. So for any non-negative $x, y$, we have $f(x-y)=$ $f(x)-f(y)$. Hence also $f(x)=f(x+y-y)=f(x+y)-f(y)$, so $f(x+y)=f(x)+f(y)$ for non-negative $x, y$. Also $f(0)=f\left(0^{2}\right)=0 f(0)=0$, and for non-negative $y, f(-y)=f(0-y)=f(0)-f(y)=-f(y)$. Hence also $f(-y)=-f(y)$ for negative $y$. So we have $f(x+y)=f(x)+f(y)$ for non-negative $x$ and any $y$. But now if $x$ is negative, $f(x+$ $y)=-f(-x-y)=-(f(-x)-f(y))=f(x)+f(y)$. So $f(x+y)=f(x)+f(y)$ for all $x$ and $y$.

Now for any $x$ we have $f(x)+f(x-1)=f(2 x-1)=f\left(x^{2}-(x-1)^{2}\right)=x f(x)-(x-1) f(x-1)=x f(x-1)+x$ $f(1)-(x-1) f(x-1)=x f(1)+f(x-1)$, so $f(x)=x f(1)$. So if $f(1)=k$, then $f(x)=k x$. It is trivial to check that this does indeed satsify the equation given for any k .

## Problem B2

Show that we can link any two integers $m, n$ greater than 2 by a chain of positive integers $m=a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots$, $a_{k+1}=n$, so that the product of any two consecutive members of the chain is divisible by their sum. [For example, $7,42,21,28,70,30,6,3$ links 7 and 3.]

## Solution

We write $\mathrm{a} \leftrightarrow \mathrm{b}$ if $(\mathrm{a}+\mathrm{b})$ divides ab . The starting point is that for $\mathrm{n}>1$ we have $\mathrm{n} \leftrightarrow \mathrm{n}(\mathrm{n}-1)$. As slight variants we also have $2 n \leftrightarrow n(n-2)$ for $n>2$, and in any case where $a \leftrightarrow b$, then also $m a m b$ (for $m>0$ ). That allows us to link $\mathrm{n}>2$ and 2 n , thus: $\mathrm{n} \leftrightarrow \mathrm{n}(\mathrm{n}-1) \leftrightarrow \mathrm{n}(\mathrm{n}-1)(\mathrm{n}-2)=\mathrm{n}(\mathrm{n}-2) \leftrightarrow 2 \mathrm{n}$.

To go much further we need some inspiration. Note that $n(n-3)+2=(n-1)(n-2)$. So $2(n-1)(n-2) \leftrightarrow n(n$ $-3)(n-1)(n-2)$. That is critical, for it is a general way of allowing us to reduce the largest factor. Thus for $n$ $>3, \mathrm{n} \leftrightarrow \mathrm{n}(\mathrm{n}-1) \leftrightarrow \mathrm{n}(\mathrm{n}-1)(\mathrm{n}-2) \leftrightarrow \mathrm{n}(\mathrm{n}-1)(\mathrm{n}-2)(\mathrm{n}-3) \leftrightarrow 2(\mathrm{n}-1)(\mathrm{n}-2) \leftrightarrow(\mathrm{n}-1)(\mathrm{n}-2) \leftrightarrow \mathrm{n}-1$. But linking n and $\mathrm{n}-1$ obviously allows us to link any two integers $>3$. That leaves 3 itself, but the question already shows how to link that to at least one integer $>3$, which is all we need.

## Problem B3

A tromino is a $1 \times 3$ rectangle. Trominoes are placed on an $n \times n$ board. Each tromino must line up with the squares on the board, so that it covers exactly three squares. Let $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{n})$ be the smallest number of trominoes required to stop any more being placed. Show that for all $n>0, n^{2} / 7+h n \leq f(n) \leq n^{2} / 5+k n$ for some reals $h$ and k .

## Solution

A tromino may be placed in $n-2$ positions in each row and column, so there are $2 n^{2}-4 n$ possible positions in total. Placing a tromino occupies or blocks at most 14 of these positions ( 5 parallel and 9 perpendicular). Hence any placement of $\left(2 n^{2}-4 n\right) / 14=n^{2} / 7-2 n / 7$ trominoes will block further trominoes. So $f(n)>=n^{2} / 7-$ 2n/7.

If we place trominoes roughly like this:

| X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | 0 |
| $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | 0 |
| X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X |
| X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X |
| X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X | X | X | $\bigcirc$ | $\bigcirc$ | X |

it is obvious that no further trominoes are possible and the number of occupied squares is about $3 n^{2} / 5$. Hence the number of trominoes is about $\mathrm{n}^{2} / 5$. But we need to do some tidying up in relation to edge effects.

The safe way to deal with partial trominoes at the beginning or end of rows is to pull them completely onto the board. Each complete group of five cells in a row needs a tromino, but we may need one extra at the start and one extra at the end. So $[\mathrm{n} / 5]+2$ will always suffice for the row. Thus $\mathrm{n}^{2} / 5+2 \mathrm{n}$ will suffice for the board and so $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{n}) \leq \mathrm{n}^{2} / 5+2 \mathrm{n}$.

## 33rd USAMO 2003

## Problem A1

Show that for each n we can find an n -digit number with all its digits odd which is divisible by $5^{\mathrm{n}}$.

## Solution

Induction on $n$. For $n=1$ we have 5 . So suppose N works for n . Consider the five $\mathrm{n}+1$ digit numbers $10^{\mathrm{n}}+\mathrm{N}$, $3 \cdot 10^{\mathrm{n}}+\mathrm{N}, 5 \cdot 10^{\mathrm{n}}+\mathrm{N}, 7 \cdot 10^{\mathrm{n}}, 9 \cdot 10^{\mathrm{n}}$. We may take out the common factor $5^{\mathrm{n}}$ to get the five numbers $\mathrm{k}, \mathrm{k}+\mathrm{h}, \mathrm{k}$ $+2 h, k+3 h, k+4 h$, for some $k$ and $h=2^{n+1}$. Since $h$ is relatively prime to 5 , the five numbers are all incongruent mod 5 and so one must be a multiple of 5 .

## Problem A2

A convex polygon has all its sides and diagonals with rational length. It is dissected into smaller polygons by drawing all its diagonals. Show that the small polygons have all sides rational.

## Solution

It is not hard to see that it is sufficient to prove the result for convex quadrilaterals. For in the case of an ngon any side of a small polygon is either a side of the $n$-gon (in which case there is nothing to prove) or a segment of a diagonal. Suppose the diagonal is $\mathrm{A}_{i} \mathrm{~A}_{j}$. Suppose the points of intersection along this diagonal are (in order) $P_{0}=A_{i}, P_{1}, P_{2}, \ldots, P_{m}=A_{j}$. Suppose $P_{k}$ is the intersection of $A_{i} A_{j}$ with $A_{r} A_{s}$. Then using the quadrilateral $A_{i} A_{r} A_{j} A_{s}$ we deduce that $P_{0} P_{k}\left(=A_{i} P_{k}\right)$ is rational. Hence $P_{h} P_{k}=P_{0} P_{k}-P_{0} P_{h}$ is rational. So all the segments of the diagonal are rational.


It is immediate from the cosine rule that the angles in a triangle with rational sides have rational cosines. So $\cos x, \cos y$ and $\cos (x+y)$ are rational (using triangles $\mathrm{ABD}, \mathrm{BCD}, \mathrm{ADC}$ ). Using the formula for $\cos (x+y)$ it follows that $\sin x \sin y$ is rational. Now $\sin ^{2} y=1-\cos ^{2} y$ is rational, so $\sin \mathrm{x} / \sin \mathrm{y}$ is rational.

Now area $\mathrm{APD}=(\mathrm{AD} \cdot \mathrm{PD} \sin \mathrm{x}) / 2$ and area $\mathrm{CPD}=\mathrm{CD} \cdot \mathrm{PD} \sin \mathrm{y}) / 2$, so $\mathrm{AP} / \mathrm{PC}=$ area $\mathrm{APD} / \operatorname{area} \mathrm{CPD}=(\sin \mathrm{x} / \sin \mathrm{y})(\mathrm{AD} / \mathrm{CD})=$ rational. But $\mathrm{AP}+$ PC is rational, so AP is rational. Similarly for the other segments.

## Problem A3

Given a sequence $S_{1}$ of $n+1$ non-negative integers, $a_{0}, a_{1}, \ldots$, $a_{n}$ we derive another sequence $S_{2}$ with terms $b_{0}$, $b_{1}, \ldots, b_{n}$, where $b_{i}$ is the number of terms preceding $a_{i}$ in $S_{1}$ which are different from $a_{i}\left(\right.$ so $\left.b_{0}=0\right)$. Similarly, we derive $S_{2}$ from $S_{1}$ and so on. Show that if $a_{i} \leq i$ for each $i$, then $S_{n}=S_{n+1}$.

## Solution

Note that the derived sequence $b_{i}$ also satisfies $b_{i} \leq i$ (since there are only $i$ terms preceding $b_{i}$ ). We show that $b_{i} \geq a_{i}$ for each $i$. That is obvious if $a_{i}=0$. If $a_{i}=k>0$, then since each of the first $k$ terms $\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, \ldots, a_{k-1}\right)$ must be $<k$, we certainly have $b_{i} \geq k$.

Next we show that if $b_{i}=a_{i}$, then further iterations do not change term i. If $b_{i}=a_{i}=0$, then none of the terms before $a_{i}$ differ from 0 , so all the terms before $b_{i}$ are also 0 . But that means the corresponding terms of the next iteration must also all be 0 . If $b_{i}=a_{i}=k>0$, then since $a_{0}, a_{1}, \ldots, a_{k-1}$ all differ from $a_{i}$, the remaining terms (if any) $a_{k}, a_{k+1}, \ldots, a_{i-1}$ must all be the same as $a_{i}$. But that implies that each of $b_{k}, b_{k+1}, \ldots, b_{i-1}$ must also be $k$. Hence if the next iteration is $c_{0}, c_{1}, \ldots$ then $c_{i}=k$ also.

Now we use induction on k . Clearly term 0 is always 0 . Considering the two cases, we see that term 1 does not change at iteration 1 . So suppose that term i does not change at iteration $i$. If term $i+1$ does change at iteration $i+1$, then it must have changed at all previous iterations. So it must have started at 0 and increased by 1 at each iteration.

## Problem B1

ABC is a triangle. A circle through A and B meets the sides $\mathrm{AC}, \mathrm{BC}$ at $\mathrm{D}, \mathrm{E}$ respectively. The lines AB and $D E$ meet at $F$. The lines $B D$ and $C F$ meet at $M$. Show that $M$ is the midpoint of $C F$ iff $M B \cdot M D=M C^{2}$.

## Solution



If $\mathrm{MB} \cdot \mathrm{MD}=\mathrm{MC}^{2}$, then $\mathrm{BM} / \mathrm{MC}=\mathrm{CM} / \mathrm{MD}$, so triangles CMD and BMC are similar, so $\angle \mathrm{MCD}=\angle \mathrm{MBC}$. But ABED is cyclic, so $\angle \mathrm{MBC}=\angle \mathrm{DAE}$, so AE is parallel to CF . But now we can reverse the argument, but "reflecting" about BM so that we interchange A and E , and C and F , to conclude that $\mathrm{MB} \cdot \mathrm{MD}=\mathrm{MF}^{2}$.

Suppose conversely that MC $=$ MF. Applying Ceva's theorem to triangle BCF , we have that $(\mathrm{BA} / \mathrm{AF})(1)(\mathrm{CE} / \mathrm{EB})=1$, so $\mathrm{BA} / \mathrm{AF}=\mathrm{BE} / \mathrm{EC}$ so AE is parallel to CF . We can now use the argument above to show that $\mathrm{MB} \cdot \mathrm{MD}=\mathrm{MC}^{2}$.

## Problem B2

Prove that for any positive reals $x, y$, $z$ we have $(2 x+y+z)^{2}\left(2 x^{2}+(y+z)^{2}\right)+(2 y+z+x)^{2}\left(2 y^{2}+(z+x)^{2}\right)+$ $(2 \mathrm{z}+\mathrm{x}+\mathrm{y})^{2}\left(2 \mathrm{z}^{2}+(\mathrm{x}+\mathrm{y})^{2}\right) \leq 8$.

## Solution

If the inequality holds for $\mathrm{x}, \mathrm{y}, \mathrm{z}$, then it also holds for $\mathrm{kx}, \mathrm{ky}$, kz , so it is sufficient to prove the result for $x+y+z=3$. The first term becomes $(x+3)^{2} /\left(2 x^{2}+(3-x)^{2}\right)=(1 / 3)\left(x^{2}+6 x+9\right) /\left(x^{2}-2 x+3\right)=(1 / 3)(1+(8 x+6) /(2+(x-$ $\left.1)^{2}\right) \leq(1 / 3)(1+(8 x+6) / 2)=4 / 3+4 x / 3$. Similarly for the other terms, so the whole expression $\leq(4 / 3+4 x / 3)$ $+(4 / 3+4 y / 3)+(4 / 3+4 z / 3)=8$.

## Problem B3

A positive integer is written at each vertex of a hexagon. A move is to replace a number by the (nonnegative) difference between the two numbers at the adjacent vertices. If the starting numbers sum to $2003^{2003}$, show that it is always possible to make a sequence of moves ending with zeros at every vertex.

## Solution

It is possible to get stuck, so the result is not trivial. For example:
11
0

We show that provided the sum of the numbers is odd, we can always find a sequence of moves which give either (1) a lower maximum number, and odd sum, or (2) all zeros. Since the starting sum is odd, that is sufficient.

Note that no move increases the maximum. The first step is to show that if the sum is odd, we can find moves which give just one number odd. For convenience we refer to the numbers as


We also use the letters to refer to moves. So, for example, B means the move replacing B. Since the sum is odd, either $\mathrm{A}+\mathrm{C}+\mathrm{E}$ is odd or $\mathrm{B}+\mathrm{D}+\mathrm{F}$ is odd. wlog $\mathrm{A}+\mathrm{C}+\mathrm{E}$ is odd. Suppose just one of $\mathrm{A}, \mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C}$ is odd. wlog it is A. Making the moves B, F, A, F, D and working mod 2 we get successively:


Similarly, if all of A, B, C are odd, then B, F, D, E, C we get mod 2:


So wlog A is odd and all the other numbers are even. Suppose that the maximum is M. We show how to reduce M . There are two cases. Suppose first that M is even so that $\mathrm{A}<\mathrm{M}$. Then we make the moves B, C, D, E, F giving $(\bmod 2)$ :


The first four moves do not change A , which is neither 1 nor M , so the last move must reduce F , so the new maximum must be an odd number. But it must be $\leq M$, which is even, so the new maximum is $<M$ and the sum is still odd.
The second case is $M$ odd, so that $A=M$. If $C>0$ we make the moves $B, F, A, F$ giving $(\bmod 2)$ :


Since C is not 0 or M , the new B must be $<\mathrm{M}$ and the other new numbers are all even and hence $<\mathrm{M}$. So the new maximum is $<\mathrm{M}$ and the sum is still odd. The same argument works if $\mathrm{E}>0$ (just reflect about AD ). So finally suppose $\mathrm{C}=\mathrm{E}=0$. Then we get (no reduction $\bmod 2$ ):


